

VOLUME SEVEN

3/28/07 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
To the Nation Once Called of Itself "Under God", and to the Sons of Ishmael,
And to the Churches of Men: Hear the Word of The Lord!

[God The Father] Timothy, you are My servant... Doubt not yourself, nor My words I shall speak to you this day. For you are delivered out of the hand of the oppressor and of even all he shall send against you. You are My prophet, and you shall endure... *Even by the power of My Right Hand, I shall prosper you.*

You shall grow strong, and proclaim My strong Word to those who are close and to those who are afar off. You shall speak to the believer and the heathen alike, and shout My proclamation and My judgment against the heathen and your enemy, Ishmael.

Even My judgment against your own nation shall you proclaim in a loud voice, in all manner of speaking and devices. For your land has gone the way of the wicked and the heathen; even Sodom and Gomorrah are revived and now thrive before My face, within your borders. Yet I withhold My hand, for the sake of the elect... *They shall shortly be taken out of the way.*

Behold, I am against you, O nation of harlots!...

*I had made you strong and gave you blessings beyond compare,
Yet you turn your face from Me, even The One who bought you in His own blood!...*

Beaten, scourged and mocked, even pierced for your transgressions!

*Yet you turn your back on Him and use His name,
Even the very name I Myself have given Him, as a cursing!...*

Desecration! Blasphemy!

*Therefore you, O nation not desired,
YOU are given into the hands of your enemies!*

And they shall kill you and burn you with fire, and tear down all your tall towers! And you shall raise your hand, in great anger and haste, and repay them double! Says The Lord of Hosts. For as you are given up, so shall they be given to you for retribution. Even double shall you afflict them, even double shall they receive at your hand!... *A strong wind and a dark storm, a great whirlwind shall you be in your vengeance!*

Yet the end is not yet...

*For you have those among you,
Who I know and see of Myself in them...*

I must take them, I shall surely deliver them.

Then you shall fall, O mighty nation, and great shall be your falling! For then shall arise one whom you shall fear, and all who feared you shall fear him; and those who served you, you shall serve. And you will not be satisfied, and you will grumble and not sit still, but in false hope you shall rise up and meet your end... *Plucked up and put underfoot, by him who is called wickedness and lying.*

3/28/07 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

To the Nation Once Called of Itself "Under God", and to the Sons of Ishmael,

And to the Churches of Men: *Hear the Word of The Lord!* cont.

Churches, hear The Word of The Lord: You also refuse to hear, nor do you listen to what The Lord speaks to His flocks, therefore cup your ears and give heed. Churches of men, listen to what The Lord your God says, and give heed!...

You have all gone your own way and corrupted My Word, for your own glory! Pride is your master, and greed has entered into your houses, houses which bear MY name!... Blasphemy!... I dwell not in any church made by human hands. I dwell in the temples made by My own hands.

O churches of arrogance, how shall I gather you, when you resist all correction and follow after the vain babblings of men in authority?... Heaping to yourselves teachers, wolves in sheep's clothing, saying that the Word of God is the way into riches and material things.

Woe, I say to you, who follow these acolytes of satan! False teachers! Soothsayers!... Desolations are coming, and great want! How then shall these silver coins and paper, houses made of brick and wood, save you?! The riches of men shall be taken from them in a day!... What then shall you stand upon, O men of vanities and vain deceits?

*Churches, purify your robes and cast out these leaders,
Who speak as doves and teach doctrines of devils!...*

*My children, wash your clothes and purify your house,
For The Holy One comes nigh!*

Be not left in bitter sorrows...

Refinement, in the heat of The Lord's Day.

Cast away these false doctrines, stop committing fornication with the harlot. For your mother has forsaken you and serves your enemy, even satan... *She shall be left utterly desolate!* Repent therefore, and come out of her! Says The Lord. Take not one of her doctrines to yourself.

Return to Me, abide in My Son; He is your Sanctuary from the storm. YahuShua, yes, Jesus is The Gift and Salvation. To Him shall you flock, His flesh shall you eat, His blood shall you drink... Live in His Word and obey My Commandments.

Beloved, your nation is judged and given up... *Turn to God! For The Son of Man comes quickly to deliver you! Behold! You shall see the angels of Heaven ascending and descending upon The Son of Man!* The sleepers shall awake, and you who are yet awake, having been fully awakened to Him, shall be caught up with them to meet The Lord in the air... *And forever shall you be with The Lord!*

Purify your faith!

Purify your worship!

Purify your houses!...

Do it now! Says The Lord God, Creator of Heaven and Earth.

3/28/07 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
To the Nation Once Called of Itself "Under God", and to the Sons of Ishmael,
And to the Churches of Men: Hear the Word of The Lord! *cont.*

[Jesus The Christ] I have come, not to make peace but war, even war in My members... The scourging of nations, the wrath of God! The fulfillment, of all that is written, is at hand and shall progress quickly. Yet for the sake of the elect, it shall be cut short.

Beloved of My heart, be not troubled nor weep, these things must be.

Then the end shall come, and I shall show My glory!...

*Yea, the heavens, even the whole earth,
Shall be filled with My glory!*

I am the power of God's Right Hand! I shall cleanse the sanctuary, restore the garden, and you shall learn war no more!... NO MORE! Says The Holy One of Israel. For I died... Behold, I am risen! Amen. And so as I died, sin has also died in those who love Me. And that, which leads My people into sin, shall also be destroyed. I shall trample it beneath My feet, grinding it to powder, never to be seen of again nor remembered... Carried away upon the winds of restoration, which I am... A new day begun, and established, atop the setting of the sun upon this age of men.

Thus The Morning Star has risen!... First in the hearts of men, restoring them to glory, the writing of The Holy Law in their hearts. Now I am come, and shall arise and defend the weak and the needy, the afflicted... A great recompense, paid in full, against the wicked and the wickedness of this world!... Vengeance is Mine! Says The Lord. And with a sharp sword, with two edges, shall it be carried out! It shall surely be done! Behold! The Morning Star is risen! The universe is filled with His glory!... And that glory shall abide with men, even in them and among them. I shall be a Father unto them, and they shall be My beloved children, forever... Lo, a return to innocence. Paradise lost is paradise found, a return to the garden... The universe, your playground.

Thus as I have spoken, so shall it be done...

The mystery of God revealed, the counting of days no more...

*Forever young, in the presence of your Shepherd, your Redeemer,
Your Father, your Brother, your Most Beloved Friend...*

*The Fulfillment of all things,
For which your hearts have groaned...*

I AM THE MEANING OF LIFE!...

And all who live in Me, and I in them, WILL LIVE FOREVER.

Amen, and amen.

5/2/07 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

**The Day of Slaughter, The Day of Glory... A Day of Harsh Judgment, a Day of Deliverance, a Day of Recompense...
The Day of Astonishment, The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord!**

Thus says The Lord: It will surely happen, it shall surely come to pass... *They shall glorify My name in the Day of Slaughter! They shall sing in the face of adversity, when troubles encompass them round about! Says The Lord, whose judgment stands and shall fill the earth in His fiery anger.*

Behold!...

*The Lord, The Lord of Hosts, shall show the world
And even all in the isles, a new and terrible thing!...*

Even a wonder, an astonishment!...

I shall build a great city!

*Lo, it shall be a city filled with singing and blood, crying and elation!
Yea, a great city of salvation, a city of harvest!...*

Even all the wild wheat shall be there!...

A city called Martyrdom!

To My own glory it shall be built, yet in The Lord's mercy it shall not endure. For the sake of My glory, it shall continue only for a very short season... *Lo, it shall be cut short for the elect's sake.* And all who dwell there shall sing the song of The Lord in that day; and those who dwell there shall live there only for an instant, a twinkling of an eye. And in that very same moment, they shall be gone from the earth and be given robes of white... *Even in My own house shall they receive them.*

They shall bow down, yea they shall give worship and receive healing... *And there, My children, even there in My bosom, you shall abide for a short season.* And you shall never know death, anymore; neither pain, nor crying, nor sorrows of any kind shall you remember, anymore... *Only singing and praise in the presence of your Shepherd, your Redeemer, shall you know... The Lord of Hosts is His name, The Holy One of Israel!*

Behold, I have spoken it, says The Lord...

Lo, it shall be and it shall not tarry, for it comes quickly...

Behold, it is at your doorstep!

Therefore repent, My people, and give Me glory!

Christ Jesus is The Way, The Truth and The Life!

5/2/07 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

**The Day of Slaughter, The Day of Glory... A Day of Harsh Judgment, a Day of Deliverance, a Day of Recompense...
The Day of Astonishment, The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord!** *cont.*

Do not just say you know Him, live in Him!... *Yea, abide in Him.* Feed yourself night and day, with His doctrine, MY doctrine. Listen to those I send. You shall know them by their fruit and by their sword, which I Myself have placed in their mouths...

Therefore, come out all you mockers! Step forward, every scoffer! Strike down My messengers, if you are able! Kill My prophets, if you have no fear of God in your hearts! Come against them, in your false righteous anger!... *Come, says The Lord! COME! And you shall be broken in pieces! You shall be brought VERY low!... Abased in My hot anger, then lifted up because of My mercy.*

And you, O wicked, true concubines of satan, even you wicked vipers who do shake your fists at Heaven and spit at The King, The Holy One... *Come and hiss at My chosen, the redeemed from among men, the first fruits to My glory in Christ, and you shall be brought down to hell!... Which is death and the grave. For from the dust had I formed you, you broken vessels of great dishonor, and to the dust shall you return!*

Thus is the eternal state of My punishment, thus is the punishment by My own hand: *Destruction of the wicked in the lake that burns, consumed in an instant, gone from My presence for eternity. Darkness, outer darkness, nothingness is your reward, and you shall never even know you had received it or received it not. You shall know nothing, nor shall you have ANY part in life. It is taken from you and shall never again be granted to you... Your inheritance is lost.*

This, O perverse generation, is the eternal state of My punishment and the eternal recompense for all My children, who have forsaken Me utterly in their willful adoption by satan, the evil shepherd of the goats made fat, fat for the slaughter... *You are consumed!* And he who bore you, even he called lucifer and satan, that wicked serpent, the dragon, he will receive equal for his evil deeds in the lake called eternal torment (*Falsely called so, for the lake of My burning heart is judgment and not life... A consuming fire!*), reserved for him and his angels. Says The Lord.

So turn, says The Lord! Depart from your wicked ways!...

*Run quickly, for the time is at hand!
The Great and Dreadful Day of The Lord is here!...*

Yes, it is very near!

Be hidden, not left and exposed...

*Seek sanctuary in your Redeemer,
For He is called Christ and Jesus...*

YahuShua is His name...

*The Resurrection and The Life, The Gift,
The Loving Mercy of God which endures forever...*

Oh Immanu El.

5/16/07 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Servants, Arise! The Kingdom of Men Is Finished! The Kingdom of The Lord and His Christ Is at Hand!

[Timothy] All partitions are torn down, the curtain has been rent in two... *The way is open! HalleluYah!* There is much work remaining, though the work of salvation was complete on the cross. For we must now arise and sing, yea shout The Lord's proclamation, the coming of The Lord of Hosts. For by Him, shall all that which remains unfinished come to a quick end. For the power of sin is defeated, death is overcome. Yet sin remains in the world, and has become an overflowing scourge among the nations, devouring them.

[God The Father] Lo, The Holy One of God, The Mighty and Strong One, comes to separate and gather. The Thief comes to spoil the house of the strong man, the one called evil. And He, even He, The Holy One of God, shall not leave even one in whom He sees of Himself... *All these shall be gone from this place.* Then one week.

*Behold the power and glory of The Lord!
The face of your Redeemer turned roaring Lion!*

*He has come to purify the house
And cleanse it of all its fornications against God!*

*He shall roar! He shall shout with the voice of The Almighty!
Yea, the glory of The Lord shall destroy and sanctify!...*

*Lo, sin and wickedness
Shall come to naught in that day!*

Says The Lord.

Thus says The Christ, The Lion of the Tribe of Judah: Sin is overcome! And behold I, even I, come to make a quick end! Even a complete waste of all that is sin, and of sin, and all that has led My people into diverse lusts! I am come, and will yet return, fulfilling even all that was and is written of Me, both in the Volumes and in the Scriptures of Truth. For lo, the world and all therein is made My footstool, and I shall surely sit upon the throne of My glory. And I shall pass judgment and impart mercy. It shall be finished, it shall surely be done... *And even all of you, who partake of My words, shall behold it with your own eyes, and bow down and give Me glory.* And of those who come into that Day, the despised, those who remain under The Father's punishment, having forsaken The Free Gift, those who do shake their fists at Heaven and spit at The King, even these too shall bow and give Me glory... *And then meet their swift end, licking the dust from My feet, which I have shaken off as a testament against them!... Consumed in the flames of God's judgment, destroyed because of that which I have seen in them which was against God, even against all for which He stands, because of all that which they had forsaken with a stiff arm and stretched-out neck! Now THEY are forsaken and cast out! Darkness, thick darkness is their companion... Death! Says The Lord, The Lord of Hosts. The Holy One of Israel is My name!... YahuShua, The Lion of the Tribe of Judah, The Christ, The King!... And so comes The Consummation, lo it is coming quickly! Behold, the day is at hand!*

So then beloved, all those who call of themselves by My own name, run and speak to the desolate... *Run and raise your voices, blow the trumpet and the alarm of war! Speak to the poor in spirit and those destitute of The Truth!... Speak, My children! Arise and speak!*

5/16/07 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Servants, Arise! The Kingdom of Men Is Finished! The Kingdom of The Lord and His Christ Is at Hand! *cont.*

Listen to the watchmen, and give heed and so do. Follow Me, and obey all I have taught you, beloved. And keep My Commandments, those written in stone by The Father's own finger. Yes, keep them all, even to the writing of them in your hearts, says The Lord your Redeemer. For you were bought for a price, now follow Me... *And take the hands of all who will, and bring them with you.*

*For The Kingdom of God is at hand!
And the kingdom of men is finished and shall be wiped away!...*

In a week and in a day, it shall come to nothing!...

Only The Lord, and those who abide in Me, shall remain.

And of My Kingdom...

Forever shall it endure, along with all who dwell there.

Amen, and amen.

5/21/07 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

To All Those Who Speak against The Lord's Words Given to Timothy

Thus says The Lord to all those who reject My words and persecute My prophets, and then in turn have the gall to call themselves My servants, for you do betray Me in open and in secret: You have ALL gone out of the way, thinking you stand!... You do NOT stand! For you have stood against Me and My Word, sent forth through MY prophets!... This is not to stand! Lo, you shall be brought very low, you shall not be gathered! Neither will I hear you, for you have forsaken your Lord for your OWN way!... Such arrogant, high-minded children have come to live amongst the churches, continually misleading themselves and all those they speak to, in My own name, yet never hearing the voice of The Lord their God.

Sons and daughters of men, did you think I would stay silent?!

*Did you think that I, even I, would not
Blow the trumpet and alert the watchmen?!*

Therefore, it is fulfilled and shall come to pass: Even all these who call of themselves by My own name, the name I have given My Son, The Holy One, yes even these shall come, saying, *"Lord, Lord, have we not done all these things in Your name?"* And it shall come to pass in that day, which is upon you, that The Son of Man, your Redeemer, shall in turn answer them, saying, *"I never knew you"*.

For if you truly knew Him and He lived in you, then you would recognize those sent and the Word given them. Yet you forbear, resting in beds of false doctrine, even the doctrines of men. Therefore, you shall not be gathered, for I do not see of Myself in you. And though you speak My words instant in and out of season, you speak them seasoned with the salt I, Myself, have NOT given you! This you have received in vain, at the hands of men... *Know you not, that which is of God has salt in itself, and in no wise needs seasoning?*

Get wisdom and receive understanding, and repent, and give heed to those I send, and I shall yet gather you and you shall escape all these things. Forbear, and you shall endure refinement in the Day of The Lord... *And by great tribulation shall you come into glory.* For I am The Lord, and I shall surely correct and discipline even ALL those I love... *Yes, all those who have been led astray and teach others in like manner... A leading away from the Truth, as I Myself had spoken it and how it was meant to be received.*

Behold! The kingdoms of men are finished!...

And not one church, built by human hands, shall endure!...

*ALL shall crumble and fall to pieces before the glory of God,
Wrought in His Only Begotten, who is The Truth Absolute!*

You know not the mind of God, neither have you heard His voice, therefore be separate, says The Lord, and joined unto Me! Look past My prophets, and see with greater eyes! For your ego has crippled you, and your knowledge has caused you to blaspheme My words...

Repent, O sons and daughters of men, for you have become so very poor, thinking you are rich. Repent, and call on Me in truth, with all humility, in The Christ's name... Yes Jesus, Yeshua The Gift, YahuShua is His name!... And you shall receive true understanding. Depart from these vanities built up in the hearts of men! Stop desecrating My Word in the Scriptures of Truth, for your own glory! For humility and faith is what I require of all My servants.

5/21/07 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

To All Those Who Speak against The Lord's Words Given to Timothy *cont.*

You can not serve both God and men, for men in authority, even in all these churches of men, are perverse in their segregation of My Word and in the corrupt musings of their hearts. You have divided My Word, yes you have divided it, and it shall slay you... *Even in your heart!* For the day is coming when you shall be pricked in your heart and you shall wail, when again this same one, whom you have brought against a false accusation, comes once again in the Day of Sorrows, saying, *"Thus says The Lord"*, and you realize all you have done has been found wanting.

You shall not tempt The Lord your God! For My prophets are sent out, they prepare the way of The Holy One... *And behold, He shall surely return and gather, and come in great glory!* Yea these men, even 144,000, are sent out, and are already in the earth blowing the trumpet.

Yet you cover your ears, saying within yourself, *"I already hear and will not heed any trumpet, other than that which I have made or was put in my hand by man and not God. For I alone am righteous, and these with me know God's will, and we shall teach others. And we will, by no means, listen to these sent. We shall stone them in word and deed, and cast ALL their cords from us, saying, 'You shall no more speak in The Lord's name'"*... Sons and daughters of men, who call of themselves by Christ's own name, you shall not be gathered! You are abased, because you are found to be exalted among your fellows.

The Lord has spoken, and says, REPENT!...

*And I Myself shall place your feet, once again, on the path of truth,
Where all understanding comes from God and is given through Christ,
To all those who truly abide in Him, and He in them...*

THE LORD DOES NOT CHANGE!

6/2/07 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Time Has Come

Beloved, hear Me, and so do as I command you. For the time has come, the time is here, when all iniquity must depart from Jacob...

My children, hear the voice of The Lord your God, your Redeemer: I am He, I AM HE, and you shall behold My glory; and in Him who I had sent, and am sending, shall you know Me... *For The Father and The Son are one!* And if We are one, then you shall be one in Us, in truth. Yea, the time draws hence, when We shall be one in you and you in Us, for I will be your God and you will be My people... *The chosen flock, the flock beloved of The Shepherd.*

Thus says The Redeemer, The Holy One of Israel: Even all who will come to Me shall be Mine, and I shall be theirs. For I shall come to live in them and among them, and they in Me. Amen.

And so it will be at the end of this age...

I shall come!

Behold, I shall destroy and sanctify!...

And many, beyond that which a man can number, shall come to Me.

And they shall be even as all these who have come to Me already, My own beloved who have known My voice, who have believed with their whole hearts though they have not seen Me, for they know Me and I live in them... *Behold the glorious wedding party, arrayed in robes of white, clean and shining!*

Yet what of all these who have neither seen nor heard? And what of all these who have heard, yet refuse to listen? And all these who have seen, yet refuse to discern? What of all these who call of themselves by My own name, who do not obey My voice and refuse to give heed to My speech?

Behold, I have not ceased from speaking to them, I have not ceased from calling out to them, and still they deny Me... *They refuse to hear! They no longer recognize My voice! They hate the sound of My speech! For they are a rebellious house, a very stiff-necked, high-minded, disobedient house, who do call of themselves by My own name.*

Servants, hear and know, and be pricked in your hearts: The Day of The Lord is here! It has come! Lo, it is here, it has come!... Who will go for Me?! Who shall I send?! Who will go out in the name of The Lord God of Israel, and bear upon his chest and in his forehead the name of The Holy One of Israel, your Redeemer, YahuShua, The King of Glory? Who shall suffer for Me? Who will crucify their lives for Me?...

*Behold, even all those in whom I see of Myself,
In whom I have come to reside fully,
Shall go out amongst the multitude...*

*And to these shall I give a new voice,
A renewed and strong voice...*

Behold, they shall sing and have tribulation ten days.

6/2/07 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Time Has Come *cont.*

Lo, they shall be cast into prison and held in captivity by satan, yet they shall by no means be bound, neither can their mouths be stopped... *Yea I, even I, shall free them, and they shall fly away on the third day.*

Yet a remnant of these I shall leave behind to gather in the wild flock, the lost and scattered flock, the dispersed of many nations. Behold, they shall fall and wail, and I Myself shall comfort them and guide them, for these I must bring also. And these, even these, though they are broken, though they shall suffer many bruises, though they become the flock of the slaughter, by no means shall they pass from My sight, for even all of them shall behold My face.

And when the time comes, yes it shall surely come, I shall slay all who sought harm against My anointed... *Behold, I shall make a great slaughter, even of every wicked person who took part in your deaths, oh most beloved of My heart... THEY shall be torn in pieces!*

*For you have suffered here amongst these wolves;
They have torn you and bitten you, yet you sang...*

Oh how beautiful did you sing.

And lo, your voice reached into the hearts of the multitude...

*And by the power of My own Spirit
Did you testify to the greatest of all loves...*

And in that same moment were you slain and lifted up to Heaven.

Yet your words did not return void, for the hearers were also slain, even deep within their hearts... *Behold, as the sand on the seashore shall they run to Me!* And from among them a great remnant shall emerge, who shall flee all these abominations and hide from the one who makes desolate. They shall mount up on the wings of eagles, and be hidden for a time, times and the dividing of time, from the face of the devourer of flesh...

LO, HE SHALL BE DEVoured! And those who follow him shall be consumed!... Meat for the birds, dwelling place of the worm! No more breath shall they attain! Nor shall their souls escape My glory nor the power of My sword, which proceeds from My mouth!...

I shall roar! Yea, I shall roar as a raging lion! And they shall be torn in pieces! They shall be struck through, and consumed! Both flesh and bone, and sinew and soul, shall be consumed from My presence! FOR STRONG IS THE LORD! HOT IS HIS ANGER! AND POWERFUL IS THE WORD OF HIS MOUTH! He shall not spare! Neither shall any mercy be shown to the beast, nor to his prophet, nor to any of those who followed after them!...

VENGEANCE IS MINE! Says The Lord...

I SHALL REPAY!

6/2/07 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Time Has Come *cont.*

Thus says The Lord God of Israel, The God of all creation: Son of Man, tread the grapes in the winepress of the wrath of My fury!... *Tread them down, O Immanu El! Tread them until nothing remains! Destroy them, and even all things which have led My people into sin! Even all things which have caused them to wander far from Me!*

Son of Man, your enemies are your footstool! Says The Lord of Hosts...

*Silence them! Cast them down!
Consume them in My fury!
Consume and destroy!...*

LET THEM BE NO MORE BEFORE MY FACE!

REPAY! Says The Lord... *Repay them double, for that which they have done to all those I had sent to them! Double, for all those who are called by My name! Even double, AND DOUBLE AGAIN, for all they have done to the little ones!... For all the innocent they have destroyed, and for all the innocent they have filled with hate, violence and sin!... DESTROY THEM ALL! Says The Lord God of all created, known and unknown... SERVE TO THEM DOUBLE! Says The Lord... AND DESTROY! Says The Lord God...*

Yet do not make a total end... For the sake of My servant Noah, for the sake of Jacob My Israel, for the sake of Judah My servant, and for the sake of all these beloved called by the name of their Shepherd, make not a total end.

*Wipe the slate clean, and rebuild;
Restore the sanctuary and the garden;
Reconcile even all things to Yourself...*

*Rule over all nations, tongues and kindred,
Even over all things, Heaven and Earth...*

Rest...

One thousand years.

Amen.

Salvation Is Given and Must Be Received; Once Received, Forever Shall It Belong to the Redeemed

Question asked by Timothy, for a brother in Christ: Lord, can our salvation be lost?

[Answer from YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior] Timothy, write as I speak, and hear My words and give Me glory. For in My Word is glory, even the truth, of which no man can change. For if any man attempts to change that which I have spoken for his own glory, or in the serving of the evil one, even that man shall I destroy... Says The Lord.

So then you have come before Me asking on your brother's behalf, though he asks in the testing of you, holding you up against his own belief and according to that doctrine, of which he has already accepted. Yet I will speak for the sake of your asking, and for the edification of him you have called friend and brother. For he is My son also, though he does not yet believe that you are who you claim to be.

And for this reason also, I have had you write down My spoken word, so for surety he may know and understand, that salvation gained is assured. For it is not by gain that you have received it, rather it is by grace... *The gift of The Father, ransomed through the blood of The Son.*

*So then, concerning all these The Father has given Me,
I shall not lose one...*

*For those who come to Me are drawn to Me by The Father,
And shall in no wise be cast out.*

Yet there are those among you, who say it is written by the prophet, that when the righteous turn from their righteousness and commit iniquity and do wickedly, even for this shall The Father remember their righteous deeds no more; and because of the unfaithfulness of which they are guilty, and the sin which they have committed, they shall surely die.

This saying is true and was spoken by God's prophet from aforetime, according to The Old Covenant, and should indeed be taken to heart. Yet understand this, you scholars and those without understanding, you lack faith and do not know your God, nor that covenant written in My own blood, which has become The New and Everlasting Covenant... *For I died. Behold, I am risen and live forevermore! Amen... And so as I live forever, so shall the righteous man live.*

*Even if he should turn and stumble,
His salvation is in no wise lost to him...*

*For he has an Advocate with The Father,
One who stands in his place,
Having already paid the full price for his transgression...*

Behold, his sin is remembered no more, and cast into a dark sea of forgetfulness.

Yet many, who call of themselves by My own name, cry aloud, saying, *"Lo, if a man turn from The Lord, and commit wickedness, even this same man has lost his salvation and shall suffer in the fires of hell"*. Again, I say to you, you know neither Me nor My Father who is in Heaven! For if you knew Him, and had truly accepted Me and My Word, then I would live in you. And if I truly lived in you, you would understand God's mercy, which endures forever... *For I am that mercy, who lives forever to intercede on your behalf, even a high priest forever after the order of Melchizedek.*

So then, O arrogant generation, who do call of themselves by My own name, you do greatly err. For upon this one truth is the Kingdom built and eternal life established!... *Salvation received in Me is forever, as I am forever and unchanging!* For I have already told you, this is a cord which can not be broken, for it is made of the finest thread and the strongest steel, and in no wise shall death prevail. And by no means can one be cast into hell, to suffer day and night without end. This teaching is false and myth, borrowed from the deceiver, who upon all pagan religion was built.

Sons of men, know you not what the Scriptures say: *That whosoever believes in The Son abides forever; and whosoever has not The Son shall perish and not see life?* How then shall one say, that whether one believes or believes not, both have eternal life? This teaching among the churches is of the church called mother, and is of her father the devil, of which she continually emulates, seeking after her own glory which she claims she had received from Me... *She shall be cut in pieces! And only those in whom I see of Myself, fastened securely to their heart, in spite of their error, shall escape My fury when it comes!... Lo, the Day is at hand!*

Yes, the Day is coming, and is already here, when this world shall be judged; lo, it has already come and is yet coming. Yet there are those among you, of whom I know and love, who say they love Me, yet do not obey My voice nor will they listen. For they do adhere closely to the doctrines and traditions of men, even to all their holidays which are perverse in My sight, taking that which is holy and making it unholy, even as a harlot perverting her ways among many lovers.

So then, behold the Day!...

*Where all those who come to Me in truth, being fully converted in their hearts,
Who also obey My voice and keep My Commandments, shall be taken...*

Behold, they shall surely be gone from this place!

And to the rest... Though they have called on My name with all supplications, even unto vain babblings, they shall be left. For they are not truly converted in their hearts, neither will they harken to My voice nor give heed to My Commandments; for they do dishonor Me and pervert My name by all their ways... *Yes, even these, who do call of themselves by My own name, shall be left in the midst of the earth on that day. For it is a day of refinement, a day of tears, a day of heavy sorrows and bitter weeping.*

I ask you, have these lost their salvation? Had they truly received? Do I live in them?... *For all who truly receive of Me know Me, and I live in them; and if I live in them, then in no wise will these turn away. For one, who abides in My love, shall never leave it; for they have tasted of the divine gift and have looked upon My glory. They will not turn, but rest securely at My right hand... These are My sheep, the tame of My flock. They call out and I do hear them, as I had called unto them and they did hear. All My sheep hear My voice and know the sound of My voice, and seek to follow Me wheresoever I lead them.*

*Yet there are many in this flock who remain wild,
Who have also been given Me of My Father...*

These I must bring also...

*Lo, they shall be tried and refined by fire unto pure white stones,
Of which all shall be given new names.*

They shall come to Me by great tribulation, and shall be made white in My own blood, bringing glory to My name, even the name of The Father who is in Heaven, the name We share. And they shall all become one flock, with one Shepherd... *Behold, I shall be their God and they shall be My people forever, says The Lord Your Righteousness.*

Salvation has come and shall in no wise depart from My people, for that which was corrupted is made new in Me, and will soon be refashioned of that which can not know corruption anymore. For all who come to Me are saved, having been saved already. And all those who say they know Me, and then turn away, never really knew Me; nor had they really come to Me, having spoken in vain.

*For by the heart is one judged, of which I know,
For nothing is hidden before Me...*

*I made you and know you, having always known you;
Even those who will yet come to Me, I see and know...*

For I see you as you are and will be, with Me where I am.

Thus salvation can not be lost, once given, for it is only given to those who will receive. And only by the power of My own Spirit can one truly know Me as I am, believing that indeed, I AM WHO I AM, calling Me Lord. For those written in My Book, which I hold in My right hand, were written there from the very foundation of the world, of which I was also slain. At no time was I not slain and died and risen... *I AM, and LIFE IS because of Me.*

So then that atoned for by My blood is far-reaching, even across all boundaries... *Life and death, time and space.* For even those before Me were after Me, and knew The Father, who knowing Him knew and saw the time of My coming as afar off, having already repented before The Father in His name, which is also My name, the name He gave Me... *Immanu El.*

Therefore, understand glory and the power of the cross, by which I have sprinkled all nations, all peoples, and all men... *Only one's complete rejection of this Truth, in the hating of My name, keeps them from salvation and life; of which I offer them in rivers of living water mixed with My own blood, which is poured out from My side, of which all must drink, even to the eating of My flesh to have life, life without end.*

And so the day comes, and is already here, when all shall come to know God and the power of His Christ, and shall come and sit before My throne... *Some to My right hand and some to My left hand. Even so, amen.* Let it be done and come to pass, even according to how it is and was written... *Even by My own hand shall all things be fulfilled.*

*Come to Me, beloved;
Gather around, and let Me heal you and sanctify you...*

Your salvation is assured!

*For all who seek My face, and obey My voice,
Shall abide in My love and never leave it...*

Eternal joy.

7/17/07 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Lord Has Spoken and Will Not Repent; Heed His Words and Give Him Glory!

Timothy, My servant, hear and understand, and take My words to heart...

Here is wisdom: Look upon these who have caused you such great distress and heartache, even all these who have seemingly spoken against you in harsh tones, with anger, reproach, contempt and backbitings, and all this on account of their own envy and evil surmisings; for they never cease from speaking blasphemies and teaching heresies; they entangle themselves in strivings, and are held captive by all these disputings of the heart and mind, in open and in secret... *Timothy, against Whom have these spoken? And with Whom do they contend, by every contemptible word and deed?*

Against Whom have these gathered?...

They do rebel against their God!...

*Neither can they bear to hear the truth,
Though they speak of Me aloud,
Even taking to themselves the name of My Son.*

Timothy, take not one word or deed to yourself, not one; rather pray for them. For though they are learned, they have become as the unlearned, knowing not the things of God; neither do they abide in Christ, neither does He live in them. They have turned their faces from Me, shining their false light before men, according to those same false doctrines which they had received from their forefathers.

Therefore Timothy, how is it you contend with them, in the same manner as they have contended with you?... *When in truth, they have rejected both Me and My Word, My own Letters which I have sent to them, that they might receive true knowledge, opening their eyes to the greater majesty of The Word... Setting all these crooked paths straight.*

So I ask you, beloved, have you written all these words? Are these your own works you have shown before this multitude? Have you done all these things by your own commandment? Have you taught or planted even one seed of truth, according to your own understanding or knowledge?... *Vanity, Timothy! Vanity!...* Taking all these accusations and backbitings, even all these evil offenses and name-calling, to yourself, is great arrogance, the seeds of pride and vanity.

For in the defending of yourself, you have taken all I have given you and made it yours, unknowingly... *This is MY Word, MY understanding, MY knowledge, My own Spirit which you have received.* Therefore, step down from My throne and humble yourself, Timothy, and repent... *Or have you so quickly forgotten, that vengeance is Mine? I will repay.*

*Thus all these who say they know Me, yet do not really know Me,
Who do call of themselves "Christians" and "Jews",
I shall surely rebuke and chasten...*

So by their abasement they may also be uplifted...

For I do correct and discipline all those I love, even as I have done with you.

7/17/07 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Lord Has Spoken and Will Not Repent; Heed His Words and Give Him Glory! *cont.*

Know and understand this also: These who refuse to give heed to My words, who also cast stones at My prophets by every contemptuous word and deed, in open and in secret, shall by no means be gathered when the Great Day of The Lord comes! Shall I reward them based solely upon their proclamation of faith in My name?!... *I search the hearts and minds! And that which is unspoken, I know. Even all thoughts of the mind, and every intent of the heart, is known to The Most High God.*

So then these, who seem oh so righteous before men, can not cover over their heart's true intent by Scripture and elevated words; even those doctrines, covered with scarlet and purple, I know and do hate. For from the heart comes forth all things done in action and spoken by the mouth; nothing is born of itself. Rather that done and that spoken, whether in truth or for a pretense, was first born of the heart, even by the innermost thoughts of the mind.

For as it is written:

*"There is nothing concealed which will not be exposed,
Nor anything hidden which shall not be revealed
And brought into the light of day"...*

All will be made known.

Timothy, fear none of these who persecute you, nor strive over words with them; they are but flesh. For they do have ears, but will not hear; they do have eyes, yet refuse to see. Thus when even one tittle of correction or truth is spoken from the mouth of God, even of Christ, they do quickly plug their ears and cover their eyes, lest they should be found wanting and shown guilty of teaching heresies and blasphemies before God, in the name of The Son!... *Desecration!*

Shall I then reward them for these things and gather them, though they have learned nothing of the Truth as it was meant to be received, spoken and lived in, abiding wholly in the doctrine of Christ by whom they say they are called, though they do not follow Him?... *Nor do they carry any cross at all, refusing to pick it up for its weight; neither do they ask for strength but do always turn aside after satan, who has come to subvert even all these houses which are called by My name; for they are more concerned with the things of men, than the things of God.*

Timothy, I have given you a sword, not a handcart. Use what I have given you, for My sickle is poised and ready for reaping; but first, the harvest must be prepared and separated. You are sent as a teacher and prophet to those of a humble heart, who do always seek My face, and as a watchman and soldier to those who continually resist My Word and stifle My Spirit.

*Behold, both the seeker and the obstinate shall be pierced and struck through,
And the truly wicked of heart shall be slain therein...*

*For The Lord your God is no respecter of persons,
Neither do I change...*

*For I AM, and forever shall I be,
The same and unchanging.*

7/17/07 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Lord Has Spoken and Will Not Repent; Heed His Words and Give Him Glory! *cont.*

Therefore go out, Timothy! You shall go where I send you, carrying a sharp sword, which is not your own, but that which was received of Mine and given to you. Strike at all these nations and peoples, whether they will hear or whether they will forbear! Strike them down with the word of My mouth!... *Some uplifted to great glory, and others to the humbling; and the wicked, to condemnation.*

Thus says The Lord to all peoples and nations, hear the word of The Lord and understand: *The prophets are sent out!... Their number 144,000, even 12,000 from each tribe. Hear the trumpet and the warning, for The Day is at hand, and The Great Day of The Lord is very near!*

Repent and give Me glory! Kiss The Son, you know His name!... YahuShua, The Holy One of Israel! Behold, the harvest is already being bundled! The shout approaches quickly and shall soon resound in the ears of the first redeemed from the earth!

The Lord has spoken and shall not repent...

*Thus all things shall come to pass, and be fulfilled,
Even within one week's time...*

*Then you, oh so insolent children,
Shall know a prophet had been among you.*

7/23/07 **From God The Father -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Light Has Gone Out of the Churches of Men

Thus says The Lord: The light has gone out of the churches of men! Therefore I, even I, have removed all candlesticks from their places, and shall not return them again until the time is fulfilled, when all these men in authority humble themselves and seek MY face and MY glory... *And turn from the glory of men.*
Thus the veil is not yet lifted. For even these who turn to Me do disobey even all I have given them... *A great stifling of My Spirit...* Refusing to be led by faith and in trust, embracing rather all doctrine born of men and the harlot, from whom all abominations were conceived and passed down, says The Lord.

No church of men shall stand in the Day of The Lord!...

*For The True Church and Bride shall be taken,
According to the truth her heart reveals...*

Yes, all those in whom I see of Myself.

And of these who do continually resist My word, who do pervert their way among many witnesses, they shall in no wise escape, but shall bring Me glory in the Day of The Lord, which comes very quickly... *For behold! The hand of The Lord God is upon the multitude and shall not be moved, and many sons and daughters shall come into glory by great tribulation! A great city shall be built up in the midst of many sorrows... Yet in Heaven, great rejoicing!... A city, a city! A city, called Martyrdom! Says The Lord of Hosts.*

Therefore, hear and understand the will of The Most High God, who reigns high above the heavens: The wheat shall be gathered, and taken into the bosom of The Prince! Yet the multitude shall be left in the Refiner's fire... *For by no other means shall these, even many of these called by The Christ's own name, come into glory as My everlasting treasure.*

*It shall be done, it shall surely be;
The Lord has spoken and it shall be done,
Even in one week...*

*I shall bring forth the truly converted of heart,
Humble and penitent, from all the earth!...*

*You shall surely behold the angels of Heaven
Ascending and descending upon
The Son of Man, Your Redeemer...*

GIVE HIM ALL GLORY!

*For the first harvest shall be lowly, of the lowly,
And the second plenteous, beyond the numbering of a man.*

7/25/07 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

**A Letter Given to Timothy, For a Sister in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Mistranslation and Misinterpretation Leading to Great Obscurity among Many Faces**

Question regarding Genesis 9, where Noah drank too much wine, and Ham, his son, saw him naked and uncovered: Some churches and Christians believe and teach that Noah cursed Ham and his son because Ham committed a homosexual act with Noah, while Noah was drunk from the wine. Others believe that Ham had sexual relations with his mother, while Noah was drunk from the wine, and this is why Canaan and Ham were cursed. And still others believe that Ham impregnated his mother, while Noah was drunk from the wine, who later gave birth to Canaan. These same churches use Leviticus as "evidence" for their belief... Lord, are these teachings correct?

[The Lord answered] Beloved daughter, you seek Me and this is very good, for all who seek Me in this way shall be lifted up. Behold the day is coming quickly, when you shall be refreshed and made new, beauty of such a kind which never passes away, nor shall it ever depart from you again. For you shall receive of Me anew, renewed and restored, a light shining within you which never fades, nor can it flicker, nor can it be extinguished, for where I am you will be also... *Life without end. Amen.*

So then, My beloved, hear and understand that which I have spoken through Timothy already. And be very careful that you do not deny My word, nor add to, nor take away from it. *I am The Lord.*

*For if I come to uplift and take you,
You being of My body, My bride, The Church,
Then I shall surely correct and discipline you...*

*Even I shall do likewise unto all these churches of men,
Even unto all who bear My name...*

*For I do love them, yet their robes have become soiled,
And are very unseemly in My sight,
Not at all befitting servants of The Lord.*

Therefore I have sent to them My prophets, even to the great outpouring of My own Spirit, so they might receive of Me in abundance, by which they would be led into true discernment, a greater revelation of who I truly am. For I am The Word, and if I am The Word, even The Cornerstone of all truth and prophecy, its very fulfillment, then these who seek to partake of Me must first wash their faces, and they must do so with clean hands. Then will they see well enough to go out and cleanse their filthy robes... *Yet they will not go out, nor have they received.*

Here is truth and wisdom concerning these blasphemies, of which you have accepted in part, even making some of them your own: In the days of Noah there was much violence and great perversion upon the face of the whole earth. And so the wrath of God came upon all the inhabitants of the earth in those days, and none were saved except those appointed, who had walked uprightly before God, obeying His every word... *These, having hearts which were right and good, were spared.*

Yet I tell you, if even one of these eight souls were not of a right heart before God, neither would that same one have entered into the ark. For all those, who were appointed unto wrath, received of wrath and were consumed. Yet these eight, who abided not as the multitude, but chose instead the way of The Lord, holding fast to a more perfect way, trusting and obeying the voice of The Lord their God, were credited unto righteousness. So then, by no means, did these of Noah's household commit that which is a disgrace to their father and to themselves, even to the committing of that which is worthy of death.

Beloved, you see with tainted eyes, through a veil covered with scarlet and purple. Remove this veil, and wash away all this mud with which you have been splattered, and see with greater eyes. See according to righteousness, and now look upon these who were saved by God's own hand, with new eyes; for they had been accounted worthy to escape and were lifted up above the waters, though they remained in the midst of them... *Look no more for sin and disgrace, where none exists!*

*Do not add to, or take away from,
The Word of The Lord Most High!...*

What is written, LET IT STAND...

*Seek The Lord only, in humility,
And your eyes will indeed be opened...*

*For only The Lord may add to His Word,
So you may come into a greater understanding,
Yea, an unveiling of the Word's majesty,
Both brilliant and subtle.*

Beloved, hear and understand, and be very wise when discerning these things presented to you by those in the churches. Become wise according to *this* wisdom, which I have given you, and listen NOT to the churches of men. Stop your ears from hearing the arrogant speeches of their scholars, and turn away from all their men in authority. *For I do not know them! Their doctrines are their own and very perverse in My sight!* For they seek glory for themselves and have corrupted their ways before Me, even as they do continually pervert My Word and pollute My name before many witnesses; always seeking out the darkness in men, to expose it, while they themselves hold onto judgment, embracing every contemptuous word and deed. Therefore, this is what I say to them, *"Cleanse your hands, you filthy sinners! Sanctify your hearts, you double-minded hypocrites! For the day is coming, and is already here, when all you have built shall be brought down! Behold, it shall fall with a great crash! And all you have wrought shall be tried, it shall surely be tested, and you shall be found wanting!... For the Day shall declare it!"*

Know and understand this also: The translations of My Word by men are greatly erred, and lead many into an even greater misinterpretation of My Word, which is coupled with the pride and arrogance of the churches of men, who seek not the Truth as it was written by the children of God, in their own language, by which one is better able to see the Word as it really is and was meant to be.

For eight upright souls, who held fast to the strict uprightness of their father, entered into the ark; and nine went forth from the ark, as it was written. Yet you continue in your assertion, that Canaan must have been born of Ham's mother by incest. Here is wisdom: *How can Noah curse the name of his son's son in anger, even calling him by name, if that son is not yet born, nor named?* Therefore, you do greatly err.

And beloved, who having committed an act of abomination, in secret, then proclaims it before his brethren? And who having his own wife, being upright before The Lord, seeks to lie with his mother in his father's own tent? And who being upright in heart, abiding by the strict moral code of his father, commits an act of abomination with him?!... BLASPHEMY! For if such as you or these churches imagined were so, I would have destroyed Ham in that same moment, and his offspring with him!... Therefore, no such act took place.

7/25/07 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For a Sister in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Mistranslation and Misinterpretation Leading to Great Obscurity among Many Faces *cont.*

You lack knowledge, and have no understanding of the will of The Lord your God. For it was I, by Noah, who cursed Canaan, even from the beginning, long before this nation was established. Thus the will of God was fulfilled according to prophecy, for that done in a moment of anger was according to shame and not disgrace, of which came to be written and was also fulfilled.

Thus, here is the sum of the matter...

*Noah did not speak of his own accord against his son, nor his son's son,
Who were both standing nearby to Noah's tent...*

*Rather Noah prophesied of that which was fulfilled,
And came to pass, according to MY will...*

I AM THE LORD.

8/20/07 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding Timothy's wife's dream of great sorrow, where Jesus entered the house holding a large stone,

While people were profaning the Sabbath

The Image Topped and Destroyed, All Is Uprooted, the Sanctuary Cleansed...

Behold the Seventh Day, One Thousand Years, a Holy Convocation, The Sabbath

Thus says The Lord: Beloved, search your heart and have understanding. Trust in this knowledge I have given you, for it comes from The Lord and is brought forth of the same, even by My own Spirit which you have received, according to your faith and that love which you have for Me.

Beloved, of your dream you have indeed seen well, for your eyes are open. And of your understanding, it has grown according to your knowledge of The Holy One. Therefore understand this also and gain wisdom, and go deeper still. For I had sent My angel to deliver the message, and by the power of My Spirit have I caused you to see, that you may also discern, for the time draws near.

Thus as you have seen into the heart of your aunt, so also have I revealed to you that part of Myself which is in The Father, even of that part which many have glimpsed yet few truly know, nor do they understand: *The grief of The One True God, which is fulfilled in Me, The Man of Sorrows.*

For I had come to fulfill The Father's mercies, to restore and heal the nations...

And behold, I am come again and will yet come in all My glory...

Yet the nations have brought forth hard children

Who do always turn aside after satan,

Who heed not the call of their Father in Heaven, which I am.

Yet I have not ceased from calling out to them, even to the outpouring of My Spirit on all flesh. Sorrow fills My heart, Beloved, grief overflows; tears as a river, mixed with blood... *They will not return to Me and refuse Me still.* Thus all these nations are given up and shall come to nothing, consumed from off the land, burned and broken in pieces, until only dust and ashes remain.

Beloved, I had come to seek and save the lost, The Stone which the builders rejected; and now I am coming again, The Rock sent down to smash and destroy the feet of the great image... The image which even now is being built up ever higher, reaching unto new heights of wickedness, with every brick laid by the pride and arrogance of men, held fast by the sin of this world... The foundations of which I shall break, bringing about the collapse of the whole... The seeds of satan, which have sprung up and grown tall, of which I shall soon topple, pull up by the roots and cast into the fire.

Behold, The Stone is the head of the corner! And The Rock is cast forth from the seat of The Father and shall strike the earth! The heavens shall be on fire and rolled back like a scroll! The elements shall melt with fervent heat! And it shall be finished! It shall be done!

Behold, The Rock shall become The Mountain filling the entire earth!...

*And all who are left, even all those who were hidden, shall flow to it;
And I shall be their God and they shall be My people, forever and ever...*

Says The Lord of Hosts.

8/20/07 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear -

Regarding Timothy's wife's dream of great sorrow, where Jesus entered the house, holding a large stone,

While people were profaning the Sabbath

The Image Topped and Destroyed, All Is Uprooted, the Sanctuary Cleansed...

Behold the Seventh Day, One Thousand Years, a Holy Convocation, The Sabbath *cont.*

And of these who do continually profane My Sabbaths, even they too shall come to see, for they shall be shown, for the Sabbath is the Seventh Day. And the rest I shall bring is of the same, even as one day in The Lord. And this, My children, is why you shall remember the Sabbath and keep it holy, even as I am holy. For your Father in Heaven had blessed and sanctified the seventh day, as the day of rest, from the beginning. Therefore, you shall bless it also, and rest in The Lord on the seventh day of each week, to sanctify it, even as The Lord your God shall bless you, sanctifying all who keep the Sabbath according to His Commandment... *Of which I am coming quickly to fulfill and manifest, so you may also enter into His rest.*

Beloved, hear Me! For I have opened the door and I have also come in; I no longer stand outside knocking - Behold! The stone I hold in My hand is judgment! And with it I shall destroy the nations!... *For I had come, The Son who was completely blameless, to bear the guilt of all The Father's children; The Just for the unjust, The Innocent for the guilty, The Son of Man for the sons of men. I am now here, having never departed, My Spirit remaining with the faithful.*

And though this world was made through Me, it wants no part with Me; and though all people are alive because of Me, they reject My life and refuse to be healed. And so I am coming to destroy and to cleanse, to save and to condemn, to grant mercy and to impart judgment. These commands I have received from My Father. For I am not alone in this, for He is with Me; He in Me and I in Him... *The Father and The Son are One!* And as one it shall be accomplished, it shall surely be done! For in one day and in one hour, total destruction shall come upon the beast and his army, and upon his throne and that great city!... *And it shall be finished!*

*Behold the new day, the seventh,
Even one thousand years!...*

A holy convocation...

The Sabbath.

9/29/07 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

**The Prophets Are Sent Out, True and False; the High-Minded Abased, the Lowly Uplifted...
The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord Is Near, and Who Shall Stand?!**

I am The Lord your God, who brought His people out of Egypt! I am The Lord God of Heaven and Earth! I am THE GOD! And there is no other besides Me!...

Behold, I came down to you in the flesh, and many beheld My face in The Redeemer. And now I am come again, even to the outpouring of My Spirit on all flesh, yet you of this earth will not receive of Me. Therefore I am sending out many in My own name, in the spirit and power of Elijah, and they shall prepare the way of the coming of The Lord, Holy and True. Yet you shall spit at them, and they shall be hated by all nations.

Behold, a great hissing shall arise among My own people, and many mocking voices shall come forth from among those who call of themselves Christian and Jew. Even from among the devout of Israel shall many step forward to stone them in word and by deed, for they do always walk in the way of their forefathers. Yet undaunted shall My witnesses, in turn, speak louder, even with a greater voice in concert; with the power of The Lord in their nostrils shall they declare the word of The Lord... *A whirlwind of words and proclamations, miraculous signs and wonders, all in the name of YahuShua The Mashiach, to the astonishment of the people!*

They shall blow the trumpet and call upon the name of The Lord, in judgment and sanctification alike, able to uplift or destroy with a word, yet they shall in no wise raise a hand against another in violence. For theirs is the war of words, and strong shall the word of their mouth be... *The voice of The Almighty, uttered through men!* For as it was in the days of Noah, so shall the coming of The Son of Man be; as it was in Egypt, so shall it be in the Day of Preparation... *The time of war, the casting of judgment, plus one hundred fold!... As it was in all days past, when I sent out My prophets, showing mighty signs and wonders, so shall it be from this time forward until the coming of The Lord!*

Beware, I say to you. For the time has come also when the evil one shall attempt the same. Yet believe not these prophets, and listen not to their subtle and dark speeches; nor believe your eyes, though you behold their false signs and wonders... *Trickery, dark sentences, the power of the pit, deceptions clothed in falsehoods with the appearance of light and good.*

*Therefore have understanding and seek wisdom,
Know who I have sent and am sending...*

*The prophets, My witnesses, 144,000,
Who cease not from glorifying My name, day and night...*

*Gifts and wonders without price, all in the name of The One True God
And Him called Christ and Jesus, Yeshua The Messiah, The Risen One.*

Unless, My people, His name be called out in truth, by no means shall one tittle come to pass or be accounted as true. Turn your backs, and run from all who proclaim not The Son of God Most High!... *Run, I say! Do not look back!... Be wary and vigilant.*

And to all those who dwell in the churches of men, I say: Pray, and open not your mouths; pray and be quiet, and open not your mouths... *Pray and give heed, for the mouth of The Living God has spoken!* Discern the spirit of those I am sending, and listen to those I have sent already. Speak not one word in your heart, nor in your mind, against them; not in open or in secret, speak not one word against them... *For you speak against Me! I have sent them!*

Behold, they carry nothing of their own, they have taken nothing with them. For I have put MY Word in their mouths, MY trumpet has been placed in their hands. And by the power of My own Spirit shall I establish them, and it is I, even I, who overshadows them.

9/29/07 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Prophets Are Sent Out, True and False; the High-Minded Abased, the Lowly Uplifted...

The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord Is Near, and Who Shall Stand?! cont.

For these are they who follow The Lamb, to and fro in all the earth, and shall go wheresoever He leads them... *The firstfruits to God and to The Lamb.* For they shall take of Mine, and through the power of My Spirit show it to you, for that which is Mine is My Son's also. And that which is His shall be given to those who walk in union with Him, that I may be glorified in Him and He in them.

Therefore thus says The Lord to the churches of men, and to all who lead them: You shall stay silent and open not your mouths. And you shall give heed to My every decree, and now strive to obey ALL My Commandments, as you seek The Salvation of God as He truly is, and not as you would have Him be... *And you may yet behold His glory and be lifted up.*

Yet forbear and speak, and I Myself shall come against you, on a day you do not know and at an hour you did not expect, striking you dumb, leaving you unable to speak for a whole season. Behold, I shall abase you in the sight of many witnesses, even among those of whom you have called your own.

*Therefore let all men and women in these churches,
Built up and named of men, listen and hear...*

And now give heed to the words of The Lord Most High!

Thus says The Lord: Men of vanities and vain deceits, come down from your thrones of pride, and cast from yourselves these cloaks of arrogance you wear. For they are your undoing, even a strangling of your faith, which is already mortally ill... *And take your filthy hands off My throne and remove your feet from My footstool! Cease from your judgments, and repent of all these heresies! Stop feeding My flocks, in your own name! Church leaders, repent and humble yourselves at My feet! Stop grasping at My robes, for My face is turned from you!*

Yet you shall serve, oh yes, you shall be My servants. For as you have appointed yourselves in My name, so shall you serve in My name. For I tell you, all your works shall be tried in the Day of The Lord's Anger, and shall burn, and you shall all suffer great loss. Yet I will deliver you and you shall escape, but as one escaping through the fire... *In your abasement shall you then stand up, and I shall uphold you, and you shall take My hand and receive knowledge of My goings out and comings in. And you shall run gallantly, doing great exploits, shining bright, even as the stars in heaven.*

And when your service comes to its end, you shall suffer a short season, testifying until the end to The Greatest of All Loves. You shall die, yet you shall not sleep at all. For I have built a great city in the midst of great persecutions and sorrows, a city where only rejoicing is heard, bringing many to the gates... *A great city! A city called Martyrdom!...* For I shall lift you up, even to My bosom, and there shall all your sufferings pass away, all bruises healed and remembered no more. Behold, you shall come into glory, being met with much singing; and lo, you shall return with The King in all His glory.

*Those who were full shall be left empty so they may be truly filled up,
And those who were thought of as first shall be last;
Yet those who were forsaken as last shall be first partakers of The Glory...*

*And those without knowledge shall be given great knowledge, for Love has saved them;
Yet those who had attained great knowledge shall be brought down to shame,
So they too may be glorified in My presence, for Love has saved them.*

9/29/07 **From God The Father** -

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Prophets Are Sent Out, True and False; the High-Minded Abased, the Lowly Uplifted...

The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord Is Near, and Who Shall Stand?! cont.

Therefore let it be written and understood, for it shall surely come to pass: Nothing! Nothing in all creation can usurp the will of The Most High God, nor shall any run out ahead of Me!... *MY WILL shall be done! For it is purposed and can not be moved, having already been written in everlasting stone, before the foundation of the world.*

Therefore little children, I ask you, what is My name? What is My Son's name?!... *Listen to Him!*... For it is He who speaks to you, having received of Mine and spoken it to those I send, who have received of His and in turn spoken it to you... *The Father and The Son are one! And these I send shall also be one in us, even as all those who embrace My Salvation shall also be one.*

*For the Day is coming, and is already here,
When all those of His body shall be one, and judgment shall sit...*

The Mercy Seat established...

*With all the sons and daughters of God
Gathered together, placed at His right hand.*

And as it is written so shall it be...

I shall be their God, and they shall be My people, forever...

One flock with One Shepherd, One Father...

Life without end.

Amen...

And amen.

10/20/07 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Day of Thick Clouds and Darkness, Bitter Sorrows... The Day of Deliverance and Judgment, The Day of The Lord

Hear the Word of The Lord your God, all peoples and nations; hear Me and give heed: I am The Lord your God, The Creator of Heaven and Earth, of all things seen and unseen, known and unknown. Therefore run not to the left hand, nor to the right; eyes straight forward, for there I am upon My throne. All judgment and principalities are given into My hand... *All is Mine!*

Yes, all you have is Mine, for everything you have I have given you, even to the cattle on a thousand hills. Every living creature is Mine; every tribe, tongue, and nation is Mine... *All peoples are given into My hand! Says The Lord God of hosts.*

*Behold the whole earth, and everything in it, is Mine;
Even every star and planet you see in the heavens,
And those not yet discovered, even all of these are Mine...*

*For I have created all things, and through My Son they are and were created;
And all that is Mine, I have given to Him...*

Kneel therefore, bow down and give Him glory!

For your life is but a glimmer, a mere drop of rain soon swallowed up by the earth, seen of no more; serving as nourishment for that which grows upon it, which is also soon withered and turned to dust, once again... *Dust to dust, ashes to ashes, a flame brought forth, soon extinguished... So likewise are all those of the flesh.*

All flesh is given into His hand; whether from death unto life eternal, or from life unto death eternal, all is given into His hand. For you are and were created in fragile flesh, beautifully crafted by the hand of your Father, having been made alive in The Son. In His image you are and were created, in love I created you, placing you in the garden to My own joy, My own beloved who have received of My breath... *Created by The Father, made for The Son.*

Beloved little ones, you are Mine and I have given you to My Son; for all I have is His, and all He has is Mine. And so that which I have created must now return to Me. For I call you back, and I will receive you to Myself once again. Therefore, come to Me; return to My love, abide in My mercy, and know Me... *Live in My Son! And I, even I, shall be your God and you shall be My people... Six days ending, the seventh at the door, wherein you shall find rest; behold, even I shall rest with you, for one day in The Lord.*

Therefore come now and share in My joy, abide in My love, enter into My rest. For The Way is provided, The Lamb sacrificed, My own beating heart stilled in death, My own blood poured out so you may return to Me... *Beloved, the curtain is torn! The way is open! Approach and draw near to Me, hear Me calling! For The Ladder of Heaven is joined to Earth, glorified and named above all names! Call out, My children, call on His name! And seek to know Him as He truly is, and you shall be lifted up to glory! For all those who truly know Him know Me also, for The Father and The Son are One!*

*Immanu El, YahuShua HaMashiach is His name!
Yeshua The Gift, Jesus and Christ, Messiah and King!...*

*Beloved, He ALONE is The Way and The Ladder!
Be joined unto Him, be united with Me...*

Glory to Glory, by Grace of Grace.

10/20/07 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Day of Thick Clouds and Darkness, Bitter Sorrows... The Day of Deliverance and Judgment, The Day of The Lord ct.

Yet I hear the cries of this wicked age, says The Lord. I have looked upon all these atrocities committed by man; I have seen how he murders the innocent without cause, how he oppresses the poor and the needy and cares not for the widow or the fatherless; I have beheld the hearts of all men... *I know every thought and every intention.*

I am aware of all his plans, of every evil scheme he devises against his neighbor, thus I have declared the day and appointed the season... *A day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness, bitter sorrows and great fear! Days of judgment! RECOMPENSE FOR ALL NATIONS!... The Great and Dreadful Day of The Lord! The Day of Slaughter! Great sorrow and bitter tears!... It is finished.*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: No more shall I withhold My hand, nor stay silent, no more shall I wait; the day is done, and the sun is setting upon this age of men. For My anger is kindled and burns in the heat of My wrath; My indignation has come to the full and must be poured out... *Like a dark storm building upon the horizon brings foreboding, as a great torrent inundates a city and running waters quickly overtake a town, like fierce waves beat back the shore or a raging sea capsizes a ship, as the power of the great whirlwind causes widespread devastation, so shall the indignation of The Lord be!*

*Behold, I had given mankind dominion over that which is Mine,
Even over all My good Earth and every living thing upon it,
And this is how My own children repay Me?...*

WITH SORROWS?!...

*What do you mean by this, O sons of men?!
Where are your hearts?!*

For you have endeavored to rip My image from your chests, as you cast away every blessing with which I had blessed you, feeding it to the dogs! Behold even the pearl, of which you were to cherish, have you taken and smashed upon the rocks, shattering all hope, breaking My heart in pieces!... O sons of men, what do you mean by this?!

Why now do you go out to pervert your ways, as one with no heart and no mind at all?! For that which I behold in your hearts is evil upon evil, darkness, veiled darkness and vain deceits! Even now you devise plans to utterly destroy yourselves!... Sons of men, what do you mean by these things?!

How is it I bless you, and you return evil for good and death for life, even to the destroying of all things holy, even to the innocent?! MURDERING MY LITTLE ONES WHILE STILL IN THE WOMB!... Have you no love in your hearts at all?! Have you no compassion for these I have given you?!... DEAD GENERATION! MULTITUDES OF CONDEMNED AND DYING PEOPLES!

Therefore hear Me now, you wayward, O most wicked generation!... All you vipers, sanctuaries of all these detestable birds: Call on your men in authority, bring out your riches, bow down and call upon all your idols. Call upon your gods and possessions to save you, if they are able. Bring out your weapons of war, encompass the holy city roundabout, and seek to fulfill every evil desire of your black hearts. Yes come out, and beat upon your chests and shake your fists toward Heaven... *THE KINGDOMS OF MEN ARE FINISHED! JUDGMENT REIGNS! And it shall fall hard upon your backs, until every last one of you is broken or blotted out! Says The Lord God.*

Children, I had sent to you Grace! Oh most beloved of My heart, My created ones, I am your own Father! Even I have loved you, sacrificing My own Son, spilling My own blood which runs in His veins! I LAID MYSELF UPON THE ALTAR!... Sorrows, most bitter sorrows, such enmity and tears! YOUR SHEPHERD WEEPS FOR YOU! I take no pleasure at all in your destruction... Yet you choose death! You choose death! OH BELOVED, YOU CHOOSE DEATH!

10/20/07 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Day of Thick Clouds and Darkness, Bitter Sorrows... *The Day of Deliverance and Judgment, The Day of The Lord* ct.

*Estranged children, you are far from Me,
Returning to Me hate though I Myself have loved you...*

*Little children, return to Me that I may heal you;
Receive of Me and partake of My supper...*

*Receive of this bread I have broken for you,
Drink of this wine I have poured out for you...*

Stop breaking My heart!

Tears, bitter and deep sorrows, wailing in all the earth. The day is far spent, night is here. All lampstands are removed from their places, all candlesticks are put out, all light gathered and taken; darkness, thick darkness spreads forth across the land... *Behold, you are undone and given up to judgment.*

For only those who receive of grace shall abide in it, and only those who are accepted shall be taken; the rest left to dwell in judgment, choosing not to escape from underneath its shadow. For it has fallen and shall be very heavy, a weight which can not be moved, a weight awash in tears and blood and much death, a burden of heavy sorrows... *The Day of The Lord has come, the Day of The Lord is here, it waits at the doors! And who shall stand?! For My arm is outstretched, My trumpet is placed in the hands of My watchmen! Behold, the earth trembles and shakes at the coming of The Lord in His judgment!... Reap, O Son of Man! Reap! Lay the axe to the trees, level the forest and burn the branches! Uproot and destroy! Judge the earth! Judge and destroy!... Refine and uplift, until the Day is done, says The Lord God.*

Therefore, thus says The Lord of all, The All in All, The Beginning and The Ending, The Everlasting who is from everlasting to everlasting, I AM: Repent, and give Me glory! Embrace and kiss The Holy One of Israel! His name is YahuShua HaMashiach, King of kings, Lord of lords, My Son in whom I am well pleased!... *Listen to Him! Eat of His body and drink of His blood!*

*My children, give up this life and depart from all this sin,
Forsake this world and now walk in MY ways,
And you shall surely escape all these things, lifted up to glory...*

*From Glory to Glory, from Grace to Grace, life without end;
In Him ONLY are you accepted, in Him ONLY is life...*

Call on His name!

*Enter into My rest, dwell in My joy and be Mine,
And I shall be yours, forever...*

All tears gone from your faces, all tears wiped away.

10/22/07 **From Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For Osaro, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
A Great Harvest in the midst of Great Desolations... *Salvation and Judgment* (Regarding Africa)

[Timothy] The Lord will yet bring many more, calling them to arise and serve. For The Lord will make a great harvest in your land, Osaro... A GREAT harvest.

Thus says The Christ: Blessed are all those who did wait and watch... *I shall bless them with a multitude of blessings, a great fulfilling of My Spirit in them. Lo, they shall stand up and march across these desolate lands... They shall stand up! Says The Lord of Hosts. And I shall bless them and bring glory to My name!*

*For I, Your Lord and Shepherd,
Have heard the cries of My beloved in your land...*

Their wailing has reached Heaven!...

NO MORE! Says The Lord...

THEY ARE MINE!

*And I shall surely take them out from under
The hand of the oppressor,
The high man and the murderer...*

Behold, they shall surely be gone from this place!

Says The Lord.

And to YOU, O insolent and evil-hearted men of satan and Ishmael, I say this: *I shall destroy you in one swift stroke! Even by the word of My mouth shall you be cut asunder! For I have looked upon you, O kings, chief princes and men in authority, adopted sons of Ishmael; I have beheld your image... You will not turn! You have forsaken The One TRUE God! Behold, you cease not from persecuting Me! For I have seen how you tread upon the backs of the poor and afflict the needy, with a continual stroke! And so The Father has declared your end! And He shall not repent!... JUDGMENT! Says The Lord.*

11/1/07 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Israel Is Mine!... Watchmen, Sound the Trumpet, the Alarm of War! Says The Lord

Thus says The Lord God: *Weep, O nations! Cry, all peoples! The Lord has lifted up His voice, and His face is set hard against you!...*

O mighty and perverse nations, you shall be forsaken and left utterly desolate!... IN RUINS! Says The Lord God of Hosts. No more shall you contend with Me in your uplifting, in your upholding, of all this wickedness!... YOU HAVE FORSAKEN ME! No more shall you stand there before My face, with your noses in the air!

*Behold, even My own people go the way of the afflicted of sin,
Following after those desolate of the Spirit
Who remain married to this world...*

Yet I shall save them out of all their troubles!

For My own name's sake will I do it!...

*For the sake of Judah, I will cover them;
For the sake of Jacob, I shall hold them in safety;
And for the sake of David, My servant, I shall gather them under My wing.*

O city of David, My Jerusalem, give Me glory! For The Lord has seen your travail, for it has come. Yet it shall not stand, for you are Mine... I am married unto you! Vengeance is Mine! Says The Lord. And I, Myself, shall go before you and fight against them!

And those who devise evil against you shall be thrown down! They shall not stand! For they have agreed together as one, and as one shall their agreement be turned into death... The grave shall be their reward! Recompense, in full, shall I give them in My hot displeasure! In My fury I shall destroy them!... Save a sixth part who shall not be counted among the condemned, the punished of My anger, says The Lord.

*Beloved of The Shepherd, this you shall see;
Lo, you shall behold it with your own eyes...*

And shortly thereafter, you and yours shall be no more in the earth.

11/1/07 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For a Sister in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Shall Tear Down, I Shall Uproot and Destroy; Supplant, Rebuild, and Restore... Uplift to Make Them One

Thus says The Lord: Beloved, hear Me and now also receive of Me. For I had come in the flesh, and to this day My spirit remains with My beloved, and soon I must return and gather My own. Behold, I am also coming in great power and glory, and every eye shall behold My form and give Me glory!... *Even every knee shall bow to Me! FOR I AM LORD.*

Beloved, I am also your teacher. And if I am your teacher and Lord, then come and sit at My feet, and give no more thought or consideration to the things of this world which encompass you roundabout, leading you quickly into temptation. Hear ME, beloved, and now give heed to all which I have spoken to your heart already. For you have heard My voice and seek to dwell in My love.

*Beloved, come close and lay upon My bosom,
For I see in you fear, and many tears...*

Beloved, I have defeated the world, now follow Me!

*I know this cross is heavy, a burden which the first redeemed
Of The Lord must bear, even the weight of many sorrows...*

Therefore, follow close behind Me!

Beloved, hear Me and have understanding: I have come, My Spirit has been poured out on all nations, and from among you I will raise up many in My own name, many who know Me and in whom I dwell. They hear My voice, for I live in them; yes these know My voice, for they are My sheep... *They come in and go out and find pasture.* Yet those who stand firm outside the gate (The Gate of which you know and have touched, the gate by which you shall enter in at your time appointed) are not My sheep. They know not My voice, neither have I spoken to them in the manner in which they claim. Yet they neigh, scurrying about this way and that, listening not to the call of The Shepherd, refusing the word of His mouth. To them My voice has become as that of a hired man, and so they will not harken, instead preferring the sound of their own voices, as they continue to speak lies and teach corrupt doctrine in My name.

Shall I not punish them for these things? For they do fight against Me! They contend with The Lord without ceasing, endeavoring always to maintain their own doctrine, that they may continue to walk proudly in the traditions of their fathers, which I hate! And so they go out, adding to and taking away from My Word, molding it and shaping it, translating it according to their own perverse interpretation brought forth from their own hearts, for the sake of their own glory!... *Shall they not receive correction for these things?! Shall I not abase them for all these things?! FOR I, MYSELF, HAVE SEEN IT! Says The Lord.*

*The day has come, yes the day is here,
For the churches of men to be judged;
Behold, they have been judged already...*

And not one shall escape the fire of The Father's judgments; all shall burn...

All shall be brought very low.

11/1/07 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For a Sister in Christ, and All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Shall Tear Down, I Shall Uproot and Destroy; Supplant, Rebuild, and Restore... Uplift to Make Them One *cont.*

Not one house they have built shall remain, not one wall shall be left standing... *Cracked beams set on edge, with little support beneath them, easily broken down and thrown into the fire.* Nor shall one word they have put forth, according to their own doctrine, be; nor shall any of their traditions continue. They are wind, a light breeze blowing upon the face of the ignorant, disheveling the hair of the lukewarm for but a moment, here today and gone tomorrow... *For every hearer shall become deaf, and all seers shall go blind.*

For they do continually say, *"Aha, aha... WE have seen and heard, we alone are righteous. Yes, we are a strong tower, we shall never be moved, and by no means will we listen to these sent. WE are the light on a hill; and by us, and this house we have built up by our own hands, shall others find sanctuary. Go OUR way or be cast out, for ours is the only authority among men."*

Yet I tell you, they shall all be brought to ruin! Says The Lord, yes even I who bought you. For they tread the path, oh yes, they walk up and down, yet they shall stumble, they shall surely fall, and as one escaping through flames shall they come into glory... *For the storm is coming! The wind is blowing and darkness is already overhead! Behold, even a great whirlwind shall break through the clouds, and all shall be laid waste!*

Therefore, this is what The Lord your God says to the churches of men; hear The Word of The Lord: All your branches shall be broken off, and you shall endure great desolations on every side, desolations of which you have not known, nor have you heard. For I shall tear you down, and you shall surely be abased, so again I might rebuild and replant... *Uplift to make you one, in truth, in My name.*

*Behold, I shall come upon you suddenly
And remove every lampstand from its place,
And you shall no more speak in My name, says The Lord...*

THE LORD OF HOSTS IS MY NAME!...

Yes, I shall tear down and destroy all this enmity between God and man!...

*No more shall all these partitions stand!
No more shall all these men in authority
Pervert My name among many witnesses!
For it is done, and it shall surely be finished!...*

You are undone, set as naught against all these builders.

Beloved daughter, I have chosen you, you are Mine, and I have called you to be a candlestick. And Trent I have set up as a beacon. And Timothy I have made as a lampstand to the people; behold, he also bears the sword of My indignation. Therefore My servants must stand firm and be as immovable stones; for as I am The Stone, and they live in Me and I in them, they must also become as The Stone, even rocks of offense.

For I have set My servants against the inhabitants of the earth; behold, I have set their faces against them, even against all who call of themselves by My own name, who cast off The Law of The Father and refuse to walk in My ways... *They shall be cut down! Says The Lord. For My word is sharp and My judgment swift! They shall be broken in pieces! Says The Mighty One of Jacob. For My word is also a hammer, and My punishment never misses the mark!... There shall be great wailing and gnashing of teeth.*

11/1/07 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For a Sister in Christ, and All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Shall Tear Down, I Shall Uproot and Destroy; Supplant, Rebuild, and Restore... Uplift to Make Them One *cont.*

Many shall come to grovel at the feet of The King in that day, and all shall fall down before the majesty of The Holy One of Israel. Yet only those who remain in My love shall escape, and only those who repent in sincerity and in truth shall be delivered... *Yea, they shall behold My glory and become new! They shall bow down and they shall stand up! Yea, they shall arise, they shall shout My name aloud! Behold, a new nation and city!... A great city filled with those who have no name, whose name shall be given, The Remnant!... The saints of The Lord's day, the second harvest, My workmanship set against the world!... Sharp stones, great stones! Many rocks of offense.*

Beloved, as you are they shall be also; as you have endured, likewise must they also endure. Fear not, for I am with you to deliver you, even as I shall be with all those who call on My name in that day. For I will dwell with them and in them, and go before them, and remain always their Rear Guard.

Behold, even I have reserved to Myself a multitude, chosen shepherds to lead them, men who bear My name upon their chests and have the name of The Father written in their foreheads. These are of the special offering, of which I shall present before The Father (you know their number). These shall lead the remnant to a place I, Myself, shall show them, and they shall be hidden there. And though many shall fall in their journey, by no means are they forsaken, for they are Mine and they shall surely receive their robes. For I shall care for them, and heal them, and wipe away all their tears. For it is written and also comes to pass, and will yet continue until The Day Star arises once again, even in the hearts of men. For the sun is setting upon this age of men, and shall not rise again until dawn on the new day... *A new day, a Sabbath, even one thousand years!... Peace.*

My children, bring glory to My name, and give Me perfect praise!

For I am with you to deliver you out of all these troubles, from all these sorrows and tears!

Trust in Me, therefore, and stand fast upon the rock of My enduring promise...

Beloved, remain in My love.

Look up, for I am coming quickly! Behold My form as I behold yours!

For even at all times, I see you as you are and as you will be,

Seated at My right hand, next to Me at My table...

Together in My joy, to the glory of The Father, forever.

11/25/07 *A dream of a coming storm, which The Lord gave to a brother in Christ*

I saw a storm coming. The area, where the storm was approaching from, was just the open sky, but there was the sense that it was coming from out over the ocean. I could not tell which coast I was looking out from, but I knew I was looking from America. The storm clouds were approaching and getting darker and thicker. Then three tornadoes, or waterspouts, broke down out of the storm, all at once, and headed for the shore.

After a small lapse of time, I saw myself climbing up some stairs in a house, to my bed in an upper room. I laid down in this bed, and realized that my resting place had changed. The head of the bed had shifted from facing the West, and it was now facing the East.

11/28/07 **From God The Father -**

The Interpretation of the Dream, Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Recompense

The Day has come! It is here! It has come! Says The Lord God...

I shall repay! Your nation is given up, and will be left in ruins, for all its forsaking of Me! For the roof is heavily weighted; all its pillars are cracked and no longer can bear the weight of their burden... Behold, the wind shall blow, the fire shall burn, and all these riches shall be consumed!

*A swift storm shall come upon you,
And you shall not know from where it comes,
For it is already upon you, and is yet coming.*

*It shall reach across the oceans;
It shall be swift and catch you unawares;
It is building and grows in its fury...*

It builds and has come!

And this shall be its consequence upon you, thus shall it bring forth against you: Confusion, a swirling wind; water, a flood of fear; destruction, collapse of all your foundations... *Behold, even the earth shall rise up against you, and nature shall fight against you, O perverse and mighty nation!*

And when three times pass, it shall be accomplished, it shall surely come to pass... *The elect shall be gathered, all those in whom I see of Myself, My own reflection shown within the eyes of the first redeemed from the earth.* For in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, they shall climb The Ladder and lie down and rest for a short season, even in the place I have prepared for them. They shall rest and give worship, until the Day is done and it is finished. Then shall they arise and descend with The King... *And as the lightning flashes out of the east, and fills the sky even unto the west, so shall the coming of The Son of Man be.*

11/28/07 **From God The Father -**

The Interpretation of the Dream, Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Recompense *cont.*

*For your leaders have cast their lot
With the Ishmaelites, in the dividing of MY land...*

*Even of the children's inheritance,
I had given to their forefathers, forever...*

And so I shall divide them...

With calamity!

With famine!

And with destitution!

Yet they will turn, and anger shall swell in their faces over much betrayal, causing them to repent of that which they had promised. And they will again stand with the children of Abraham, until three days pass over. Then shall they be given into the hand of him, called the horn of satan... *Their name dissolved, becoming one of the ten for one hour, then plucked up and broken, during which time The Lord shall bring forth of them a great harvest, a great and mighty harvest, a great multitude, a refined and strong people for My name.*

Then the end will come...

The King shall reign...

And that accomplished shall be finished, it shall be completed...

Peace...

One thousand years.

11/28/07 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

**Thus Says The Lord to the United States, and to All the Churches of Men Which Dwell within Its Borders:
Return to Me! Stand Up or Bow Down! Call Out, Cry and Wail!**

Son of men, prophesy; prophesy and speak against your nation all My words... *Timothy, lift up your voice and prophesy!* Give unto them My word, even to all the churches of men contained within its borders; speak My words against them, even in all manner of speaking and devices, says The Lord.

Hear the Word of The Lord!...

Thus says The Lord: O nation, once called of itself "under God", you have raised yourselves above Me... *You shall be brought VERY low!* And because you have said within yourselves, even aloud, saying, "We are not under God, nor do we serve any god. Right is wrong, and wrong is right and the right of the individual." Therefore, because you have spoken in such a manner, you shall surely come to know God!

You shall come to know Me in My anger!...

*I shall show you what is right,
And I, even I, shall cause you to discern!...*

And you shall choose! Says The Lord.

Behold! The Sword has come! And under God shall you be placed, once again! Yet not as at the first when you blessed My name, no, not as at the first... But in subjection, in recompense, under God in punishment, in retribution, in correction, in discipline, under the shadow of My judgment!... Under God, My footstool!... Then shall you know and remember, I AM THE LORD!

O mighty nation, cease from your adulteries and return to Me...

*For I had blessed you;
I had bestowed upon you great abundance...*

*Yet now you have gone out to pervert your way
And desecrate all I have given you...*

*Hardening your hearts, forsaking the poor,
Turning your faces away from the afflicted.*

*You have become a harlot, an adulterous woman,
Perverting her way among many lovers...*

Return! Says The Lord...

Return to Me.

11/28/07 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

**Thus Says The Lord to the United States, and to All the Churches of Men Which Dwell within Its Borders:
Return to Me! Stand Up or Bow Down! Call Out, Cry and Wail!** *cont.*

Churches and servants, hear the Word of The Lord!...

Thus says The Lord God, The Holy One of Israel: *Arise and speak! Servants, stand up and blow the trumpet! Raise an alarm!...*

O mighty nation, your time has come! It is here, it has come! Judgment shall reign!... It is here, it has come!... *Oh how the mighty have fallen, oh how the stout-hearted are undone! Sons of men, look on what you have done! Look on all you have wrought in My name! Even My own beloved have turned from Me and pervert their way among all these witnesses, dividing My Word to their own gain, uplifting and exalting themselves by the power of MY Word!... Segregation! A great perversion of speech among all these called of themselves by The Christ's name, polluting the name of My Son, The Holy One, whose name is one with The Father!*

Churches of men, built up and named among yourselves, by yourselves, to your own glory... *You are undone and cast off as an abominable seed, sprouting and growing where I, Myself, have not planted you! Growing and spreading, shooting forth all kinds of branches, of which I have not pruned nor watered!... Neither do you grow from The Vine.*

Behold, even now you continue to grow, becoming as the vine of the earth, spreading forth all your abominations throughout the land, making them desolate, putting down roots wheresoever you list, consuming all water and rich soil... *Degradation!*

O abominable vine, you grow in the sand...

The shifting sands of religion!...

*A dry root, with many broken and entangled branches,
Choked by all these doctrines...*

The perverse doctrines of men!

You are left desolate, undone and estranged, receiving neither the early nor latter rains, living in the midst of a land who has forsaken Me! For they have turned their backs on Me and run greedily into their own destruction!... *And you, O churches of men, have failed to blow the trumpet! For you are divided, continually dividing yourselves amongst yourselves! The upholding of pride, the putting on of all filthy robes of arrogance!... Darkness of faces.*

Churches of men, your land and nation stinks; a foul stench has come up into My nostrils. Yet there you sit upon all your thrones, saying, *"We alone are righteous. We alone serve God and shall be sheltered in the Day of The Lord"...* **WOE TO YOU, O CHURCHES OF MEN! Hypocrites!** *As you have divided yourselves, so shall I, even I, divide you in judgment! As sheep from the goats, so shall you be divided!*

Churches of men, I shall sift you and you shall be shaken!...

*Until all your walls have crumbled,
And all your tall towers have fallen down, with a great crash!*

11/28/07 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus Says The Lord to the United States, and to All the Churches of Men Which Dwell within Its Borders:

Return to Me! Stand Up or Bow Down! Call Out, Cry and Wail! *cont.*

No partition shall be left standing! All this enmity shall be stripped away!... *And I shall again make you one, says The Lord.* No more shall your diviners sing to you of peace and tranquility. No more shall you come before Me, arrayed in purple and scarlet robes, touting your expensive garments, tinkling as you go with all your shining ornaments... *Your visage is detestable to Me!*

Your shepherds teach lies, your diviners of peace and prosperity, divinations from their own imaginations, brought forth from their own hearts, led astray by seducing spirits!... *And oh how your flocks love to have it so... Shall I not recompense you for all these things?! Shall I not correct and discipline you for all these things?!*

Churches of men, why do you sit still, growing fat, consuming all these doctrines made by human hands?!... *Stand up or bow down! Shout to your nation or bow down! Fall on your faces! Says The Lord. Rent your clothes, howl and wail! Put on sackcloth, cover your heads with dust and ashes!... REPENT! Take up a lamentation! Sound the trumpet to your kindred and countrymen! Stop hiding in your houses you call by My name! I DO NOT DWELL THERE!... COME OUT! COME OUT FROM AMONG THEM!*

You were to be an example preparing My way before Me, a beacon on a hill, watchmen blowing the trumpet. Yet what do I hear, O sons and daughters of men within the churches?... *Faint murmuring, gossiping, backbiting, accusations, lies, corruptions, envies, strifes, laughing, babbling, seditions, vanities... Vexation of spirit!*

*Churches of men, My face is turned against you!
For you are neither cold nor hot!...*

Oh how I wish you were one or the other!...

*Therefore, because you have become as lukewarm water,
Even now becoming stagnant and rank,
Behold I shall spit you from My mouth
And bring upon your land a dark storm!*

For your land has done great evil in My sight!... *And you, O churches of men, have held fast to the veil, pulling it down over your faces!* Yet from among you I have already taken many, even a multitude who stand without. And these I have anointed and set in their places. They have received of Me and grow vigorously from The Vine, having been pruned and watered by My own hand. These shall be as fire, for they burn from within, having My own fire within them. I shall stoke them and cause them to burn bright, and *they shall go for Me... Lo, they shall blow the trumpet! They shall sound the alarm! They shall serve to you all My fierce rebukes! Behold! They shall serve it to you hot, and you shall be burned!*

Churches of men, I shall tear you down, even all you have built! I shall sift you and stir you up! Says The Lord. For if I do not serve to you correction and discipline, assuredly, I say to you, you shall never enter into My rest. You say you know Me and have received of My Son, Jesus The Christ, Yeshua The Gift and Messiah, even saying that you yourselves are anointed... *Woe, I say to you! Lie not to yourselves! For you carry lamps with no oil; neither do you have any love for God in your hearts! For if you really knew Me, and lived in My Son, you would do what He did.*

Beloved, awake! Awake out of your sleep! Be shaken out of your slumber! Arise and serve your God!... Repent and receive of Me, even of The Holy One, whom you call Christ. Stop stifling My Spirit! Stop persecuting all those I send to you in My own name!... Ears open, My people! The time has come! Lo, it is here!

11/28/07 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus Says The Lord to the United States, and to All the Churches of Men Which Dwell within Its Borders:

Return to Me! Stand Up or Bow Down! Call Out, Cry and Wail! *cont.*

Look! Your nation destroys the innocent on every side! Fornications and abominations fill the streets! These things are not hidden!... *My people, what has happened to your hearts?! You are all as dead corpses!... AWAKE AND LIVE! Says The Lord of Hosts.*

Cast off all these riches and sell everything you have built up with MY money, and give it to the poor and the needy. Feed the hungry, give drink to the thirsty, clothe the naked. Embrace the fatherless and the widow, shelter the stranger and the homeless, tend to the sick and visit those in prison... *Execute true judgment! Stop judging amongst yourselves, of yourselves, according to your own corrupt knowledge!... Perceive rightly and be stirred up!*

Churches of men, why has anger not come up into your faces?! Where is your outrage?! Can you not see?!... *Look! They are murdering My innocent! They destroy and tear My most precious gifts to men and women, without ceasing!... Where are your tears?! I hear no wailing at all!... CALAMITY! TRAGEDY!... Abominations swell! Sodom and Gomorrah are revived and thrive before your faces! Beloved, sin and violence spread forth in every direction, overflowing your nation as a flood!*

Sons and daughters of men within the churches, what has happened to you?! Do you even know My name?! You have forgotten Me and hide your faces! You stop your ears from hearing!... I no longer know you! For whatsoever you do or do not, to the least of these, most assuredly I say to you, YOU HAVE DONE IT TO ME! Says The Lord, your Redeemer.

Therefore, stand up and pay attention, lest I destroy you as I destroyed Sodom and overthrew Gomorrah!...

Behold! The riches of men shall be taken from them in a day, and recompense in full shall be dealt to your nation! And not one of your temples shall stand!... All shall be torn down! All shall be brought down!... And though you had set it on a tall mountain, in the midst of high walls, thick walls built of strong and tempered mortar, it shall be shaken to dust, it shall be thrown down!... Left utterly desolate.

You shall surely be left naked, stripped of all your clothes...

Then I shall remember you...

*And you shall establish your trust in The Beloved, once again;
And you shall keep your life, for Love has saved you...*

And you shall escape, but as one escaping through the flames.

I am The Lord.

12/2/07 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, YahuShua HaMashiach, Our Lord and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear What The Lord Says to His Servants

I AM THE LORD! I Have Defeated the World!

Timothy, hear the word of My mouth and write as I command you, says The Lord, that you may hear and know, so you may see and understand. For the time has come, lo it is here, when I shall spread My Word abroad, even amongst all these nations, even among the heathen and the believer alike; among the towns and villages, among the cities, even in all the high places, shall it be heard.

Hear the word of My mouth, and understand...

I AM THE LORD...

With Me, nothing is impossible...

*Trust in Me therefore, and so do as I command you,
And you shall begin to truly know Me, and My power.*

Behold, I shall do before you a new thing, a new and mighty work, the likes of which this generation has not seen, nor has any ear heard, nor has it entered into the heart of man, nor has he imagined. Therefore wait upon The Lord, in all patience and in faith, with all trust. For though it seems to tarry, it will not tarry, it shall surely come. And when it comes, it will make the ears of this people tingle; yes, even all who hear of it, everyone who listens and believes, will tremble. And in those who behold it shall tears well up, and their faces shall grow pale with fear. Yet those of a wise and penitent heart shall fall down and give Me glory; they shall offer up praises in My holy name... *And all will know, I AM THE LORD, from the least even unto the greatest.*

Son of men, be pricked in your heart and receive of My love, and know I am with you to deliver you. Through you shall My voice come to resound in all the earth, even to the uttermost reaches. For I am The Lord, and I am He who shall accomplish it... *Yes I, even I, shall do it!*

And you, O son of men, you Timothy, My servant, shall fall down and worship and give Me perfect praise; you shall cry out, you shall surely sing. Then you will no more stumble. For you will know, even to the depths of your heart, to the filling of your soul, that I AM WHO I AM... *And you, even you, O son of men, are indeed a prophet of The Most High God.*

Behold, you shall go out, you and your brother with you...

*And you shall spread My Word amongst the multitude,
Even as I shall show you...*

*They shall fight against you,
They shall bring against you all manner of lies and false accusations,
But they shall in no wise prevail against you.*

Behold, you shall march free and go wheresoever I send you, and no one shall touch you or overcome you; for I Myself am with you, and I Myself shall overshadow you. And you shall feed all these scattered flocks with the word of My mouth, both the small and the great, the rich and the poor, the bond and the free.

Even to My own flock, the elect, and to those given to the fire, the refined, shall I send you. Even to the flock of the slaughter, the proud and stout goats, even to them shall I send you, that you may serve them My Word and My fierce rebuke. Whether they will hear or whether they will forbear, I shall surely make My Word famous. And many who hear of it will seek you out.

Fear not, I am with you, I shall surely deliver you. For I shall cause you to speak, and still at other times I shall strike you dumb. I shall cause you to bless, and I shall cause you to curse. Behold, you shall forgive and sanctify, and you shall condemn and cast out. Even I Myself shall do these things through you, and in My name shall they be done... *Then shall they know, I AM THE LORD, and a prophet had been among them.*

And all who believe and come to you, these you shall bless and I will heal them; even all of them shall be healed and sanctified in the sight of men... *Then they shall know, I AM THE LORD.* And you, O son of men, even you, lowly and penitent man, shall be known as a prophet and messenger of The Most High God, The God of Israel... *A servant and vine dresser, a husbandman, a friend of YahuShua, of He who is called Yeshua and Jesus, Lord and Savior.*

*For by Him and in His name shall you do these things,
And in Him shall My name be glorified...*

*For He shall come and live in you fully,
Filling you, holding your hand...*

Behold, My Word is His Word, The Word...

It shall come to abide in your mouth, even in your brother's.

Your hearts shall be set ablaze by the fire of My own spirit, as the strength of The Holy One enters in, with the light of His presence shown in your eyes like flames of fire. No weapon forged against you shall prevail; whether forged of metal, fastened of a stick or made from a stone, no weapon forged by man shall do you any harm. Neither shall one word spoken against you prosper, for I shall cause you to refute every tongue and cast down every arrogant and proud look from those who accuse you. I AM THE LORD.

Thus says The Holy One of Israel: No one can stand against Me, all fall down! For I am not of this world, though it was made through Me. My sons, you are of this world, yet I have gathered you out of the world, that you may be joined unto Me and bring glory to My name, apart from this world. Thus many shall come to hate you because of this. They will seek to destroy you, even as they had sought to destroy Me, for THEY remained married to this world. And though you also were of this world, you no longer belong to it... *You are Mine.*

*And if you are Mine, then I will surely send you,
And I Myself shall go with you...*

*And though you are in the world,
It will be as though you are not in the world,
For those in the world are subject to its powers...*

Behold, I have defeated the world!

12/2/07 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, YahuShua HaMashiach, Our Lord and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear What The Lord Says to His Servants

I AM THE LORD! I Have Defeated the World! *cont.*

And if I have overcome the world, then I shall also steal away those who are Mine, and they shall no longer be in the world. But you, My sons, you will be in the world, yet the power of the world shall in no wise overcome you, for I shall be with you... *And where I am, human power is of no use at all, for I have defeated the world!*

And if I have overcome the world, I shall also rob it of its power over those who are Mine. It shall have no power at all, only that which is granted to it so the Scriptures may be fulfilled... *Beloved, I have defeated the world! And these who know Me belong to Me and live in Me, and I in them; and over them, human power is of no use at all! Whether they are taken or whether they remain, My will shall be done, even as The Father's will is done through Me.*

Holy Father, your will be done on Earth as in Heaven!...

I shall call to them, and gather;

I shall tear down, and supplant;

I shall restore...

I SHALL MAKE THEM ONE!...

And they shall be one in Me,

As I am one in You, with them in Us.

Amen... And amen.

1/17/08 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, YahuShua HaMashiach, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Look Up! For the Beginning of the End Has Come!

[Timothy] Lord, reveal Your glory! Let Your light arise on the earth! Let it break into the hearts of our beloved! We ask in Your holy name, Lord, we cry out, "How long, O Lord?!"... O God, glorify Your name!

[The Lord answered] I have glorified it, and I will do so again! And when their day comes, they shall all kneel and bow down; yea they shall cry, they shall surely wail. Behold, they shall be healed and lifted up! For I AM THE LORD... Yes, I have done it, and I shall surely do so again.

For I have heard the cries of the afflicted, the sound of their weeping has come up into My ears. Their suffering is always before My face, from every land does it come forth. Without ceasing do they cry out, day and night, both those who have knowledge in The Beloved and many who have yet to receive the knowledge and love of the Truth, the revelation of who I truly am, the acceptance of Him who I had sent to them. For He is the face of God, by whom all things were created, the heavens and the earth... *Your Redeemer, The Holy One.*

Thus says The Lord, your Redeemer...

I am come, and I shall also return in all My glory!...

*In the power of My strength, I shall break the backs of the wicked!
And in My mercy, I shall hide the humble and gather up the innocent!*

They shall be taken and hidden beneath the shadow of My wings! Behold, I shall not cease from gathering them, until the number is fulfilled. I will continue the harvest and send the angels, and they shall ascend and descend upon The Son of Man, until not one stalk of wheat remains and not one seedling of grain is left... *All shall be gathered into My Father's barn. Then they shall know, I AM THE LORD.*

Thus says The Lord: In no wise shall this world prevail! In no wise shall these nations stand! All shall crumble! All shall be brought down! All shall be wiped away. I AM THE LORD... *Only one nation shall be left, only one shall be left standing, even this same one, the apple of My eye.* Yes, I shall surely do it, and it shall be done. And all these, who have received inheritance of the same, shall come from the east and the west, and stand with them, for they are grafted in and remain with Me, always at My right hand; even as those who had forsaken Me shall also return. For the day is coming when I shall pour on the house of David, and on the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the Spirit of grace and supplication, and they shall return as they look upon Me... *As they look upon The One whom they pierced.* Yes, they shall mourn and they shall grieve, even as one grieves for a firstborn son. And as it is written, there shall be great mourning among all the families that remain, every family by itself, says The Lord. Yet do not think that I save Israel, and the sons and daughters thereof, for their own sakes. For I shall save them for My servant's sake and to the glory of My own name... *Lo, it shall resound in all the earth on that day!* Behold, they shall all come to know God and many shall return, even from among those who pierced Me and spilled My blood, the blood which I shed to restore life to the world, life without end.

Therefore rejoice, and be not afraid, says The Lord your Redeemer...

*For I am with you, and I shall surely deliver you
Out of all these troubles, out of all this madness...*

Rejoice, I say, for the end of all things draws nigh!

1/17/08 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, YahuShua HaMashiach, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Look Up! For the Beginning of the End Has Come! *cont.*

For I had come with salvation, lowly and riding on a donkey, a colt, the foal of a donkey. And behold, I am come again, and I shall surely fulfill even all that is written of Me! For the day has come and The Lion shall roar! Yea, I shall roar as a raging lion, and all My enemies shall be devoured!... *ALL shall be put under My feet!* And those who are Mine shall in no wise pass from My sight, for no one can steal them away from Me... *No one is able to snatch them out of The Father's hand!*

Therefore, rejoice! Even in the midst of all this wickedness and sorrow, rejoice! Even when they come against you and persecute you, for My name's sake, rejoice! Look up, for the beginning of the end has come! And when it is finished, I shall make a new beginning, which has no end... The restoration of all things... Peace... One thousand years... Rest.

*Come now, and enter into My Father's joy, which is in Me;
For behold, you shall soon enter in and our joy shall be made complete...*

*A return to the Garden and My joy...
My love holding My hand...
All tears wiped away...*

The old order of things passed away...

*All is made new...
My life, your life...*

My presence in you and with you, forever.

And as it is written, so shall it be:

*"The earth will be filled with the knowledge and glory of The Lord,
As the waters cover the sea."*

1/11/08 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Am The Lord, I Have Purged; Behold, I Shall Wipe Away and Restore

[*God The Father*] Timothy, arise and find a large bowl. Pour therein two tablespoons of salt. Then pour over the salt one half cup of dry yeast, then two parts vinegar. Then take again one tablespoon of salt, and sprinkle it over the top.

(Note from Timothy: I did all of the above before sunrise.)

[*God The Father*] Hear My voice, and have understanding of this task I have set before you, and how it is that you do not yet understand: You have lacked trust, and have not followed My commands as I have given them to you during these thirty, nor of these forty. Fear not, for I have once again delivered you from the mouth of the lion. No more shall you suffer at the hand of the oppressor; no more shall you receive, nor hear, a railing accusation from his mouth... *Timothy, your time has come. You shall go where I send you, and you shall do as I command you. And you shall speak, yea, you shall shout The Lord's proclamation; I, Myself, shall cause you to speak and so do, even all I command you.*

Therefore as you wait, seek to bring health to your body and nourishment to your soul. Prepare nothing for your journey, nor take anything with you when the time comes, save only those things I command you. Prepare no script, nor rehearse anything; all you need shall be given you, in that self-same hour I call upon you to speak and act on My behalf, doing all I command you in the name of The Father and in the name of The Son.

Now go and look upon the contents of the bowl, and come back... What did you see?

[*Timothy*] I saw a large bowl, with a pile of yeast covering salt, and vinegar on the sides, with salt mixed in and sprinkled on the top. And I smelled the vinegar.

[*God The Father*] Timothy, you have seen well enough, yet of its meaning you have not perceived. Take now two parts water, and pour it on the heap... What did you see?

[*Timothy*] The water both sank in, and ran down the sides, and mixed with the contents.

[*God The Father*] Again, Timothy, you have seen well enough, but have only slightly perceived. Now go with fury in your heart, and flood the contents and destroy the heap, and cast it out of your house with great haste, all the contents and the bowl also. And when you have done this, go out and stomp upon the bowl and destroy it with a rock, and leave it there, and return to Me.

Timothy, your sins are purged; even all temptation will I destroy in you, when the fullness of your service comes in. And so the time has come for this world also. And as you have done with the heap and to the bowl, so also must I do in the world... *Timothy, do you understand My anger? My sorrow?*

[*Timothy*] Yes, Lord.

[*God The Father*] For I had salted the earth, yet it brought forth only sin. I sent to them My Law, yet it was cast off as bitter wine. I poured out The Water of Life upon them, in two parts, and it has indeed sunk through the middle, even to the core, yet this also was shed and cast off; even the Truth thereof was corrupted by men, as they mixed the pure with the impure and the clean with the unclean... *Therefore the time has come, when I shall destroy and wash away! I shall thoroughly purge My floor, and the end thereof shall be as a flood!*

1/11/08 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Am The Lord, I Have Purged; Behold, I Shall Wipe Away and Restore *cont.*

BEHOLD, I SHALL BREAK! ALL SHALL BE BROKEN! For all things are placed under the feet of The Holy One of Israel, and He shall surely stomp them in pieces! All shall be shattered and broken in pieces, when The Rock is sent forth to strike the nations! All wickedness shall be ground to powder under the weight of The Mountain, for it shall fill the entire earth and never be moved!... Behold, all is wiped away, all is made new, once again and forever.

*Therefore Timothy, move not the rock nor clean up the pieces,
But leave them there, seven days...*

*After which time, arise early on the eighth,
And at sunrise go out and pick up the pieces and replace the stone;
And smooth out the area, and make it clean, even three foot square;
And kneel therein and pray, and know, I am The Lord...*

For as I have shown you, so shall it be...

*Indeed I have spoken it, thus I will also bring it to pass;
I have purposed it and I will also do it...*

Says The Lord.

*In that day, all shall know, I AM THE LORD;
And from the least to the greatest, all shall give Me glory,
For I shall dwell in them and among them...*

*They shall be My people,
My precious sons and daughters,
And I shall be their God, forever...*

*And they shall not know sin, nor death,
Nor pain of any kind, anymore;
For I shall wipe all tears from their faces...*

I AM THE LORD.

1/28/08 **From Jesus The Christ, YahuShua HaMashiach -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

**Thus Says The Lord against the Prosperity Preachers, Even All of Them amongst These Churches
Who Have Become Enlarged by Human Hands, Built Up and Named to Their Own Glory**

Thus says The Lord: If these men do not cease from their heresies, they shall be crushed beneath the weight of their own churches, of which they have built up in their own names!... *Suffering My wrath, on account of all that which they have held back for themselves, in where they have forsaken the poor and the needy! Neither have they fed the hungry, in spirit or in truth!*

And of their churches, they shall all be torn down!

*And the people, even all those who had flocked to them,
They shall be set free, says The Lord...*

When calamity comes!

For it has come! Yea, it is already here and has come! And though it seems to tarry in the eyes of men, it will surely come upon them, it will not tarry, for the Day is at hand!... *Behold, I shall purge! And I, even I, shall be glorified! Says The Lord. The Holy One of Israel is My name, and every knee shall bow before Me, calling Me Lord.*

Thus as it is written, so it is and shall be. For I had come, yet those in authority had no ears. Behold, they refused to hear! And so I am come again, and shall gather and leave them desolate; all light shall be taken and gathered... *Behold, I shall return and also come in My glory! Yea, the whole earth shall bow down before Me! For I shall take hold of it, and it shall be shaken! Even the heavens shall be rolled back before Me!*

For the earth is Mine, and all therein is My footstool!...

Thus I have spoken it, and it shall surely be, says The Lord.

I AM THE LORD.

Grace and The Law

Beloved, I have sent Timothy to you on this wise: I have sent him as one born out of due time, calling to him by My own voice for this purpose, whereby his faith would come to grow vigorously from The Vine, according to that same end for which I have appointed him and shall surely be fulfilled, says The Lord God. Therefore listen to him and help him, even as he shall also help you. For as he is My husbandman set over this vineyard at present, so also am I sending him into the vineyard which shall be left unprotected in the midst of the storm, to gather in the many grapes which had not yet ripened before the time, and many which had become entangled amongst all these unkempt vines, which have grown unhindered amongst high walls, amidst all kinds of briars and thorns.

*Look how man, and the evils of this world, have polluted My vineyard;
Look how they have built up all these thick walls, with untempered mortar...*

Many high walls ready to topple...

*Yet they continue to stand, held up by human hands,
Supported from beneath by all these ignorant builders
Who were deceived by their forefathers, even satan.*

Look how they continue to uphold them, blocking The Way from before them. For they falsely believe it to be a shelter built upon a solid foundation. Yet I tell you the truth, it is the makings of their separation from Me, a way to hide that which has become unseemly in My sight, an attempt to avoid all accountability!... *Perceiving not that it has become their prison.*

My sons, listen and so do. For you are also set over this present vineyard as husbandmen, even as friends of The Bridegroom. Go out into the streets therefore, and call the guests to the wedding in all manner of speaking and devices, as many as are willing. Yet Timothy is sent to tear down these walls built up by the men of pride, to break apart all these false foundations which they have laid in their vanity, all these arrogant teachers who have forsaken Me and My Law. Help him. For these men, these deceptive builders, seek to tear down My Law, even in the name of Grace... *Blasphemy! Desecration!*

Know and understand, My friends: That which you have received in grace, through Grace, is also that same wisdom you know; and by this you seek to please The Father... *In this you do well.* Yet the knowledge you have received is not yet complete, for the progression of your understanding is restrained by that same doctrine, of which you have accepted. For those who preach grace, in place of The Law, do not know Me; neither do I dwell in them. For this is that wall, of which they have built with the aid of those inside, in an attempt to bar the way of those who preach The Law, that they might keep their freedom... *Freedom to sin!... Whereby they have also made Me the author of sin!*

*For they forsake The Moral Law of The Father, in MY name,
Desecrating My name and that which I have offered them!...*

Never having received of Me, nor known Me at all...

*Thus that which they have built as a hedge against The Law,
In My name, shall become their prison.*

Never underestimate the schemes of the adversary, My sons. For you are indeed saved by Grace, and were condemned because of your transgression under The Law. In this, you have spoken well and progress quickly toward perfection. And so I have spoken by My servant, Timothy, even in all these Letters, that your faith might be brought to its completion.

So hear and understand: Salvation can in no wise depart from you, once received. Therefore, seek to please The Father AND keep The Law. For how can one who walks in Me, by grace, also walk in that which had condemned them? Shall My people reach toward Heaven with their hands, while their feet continue to tread the wide path which leads to destruction?... *And how shall one who loves Me take My hand and walk beside Me, with one foot on the good ground and the other in the grave?*

*Therefore, knowledge must increase and sin decrease,
To enter the Kingdom of Heaven...*

For one, who is under grace, bears fruit of the same...

*And The One, who kept The Law of The Father,
Revealed that grace by works.*

Remember My words which I spoke to the self-righteous, those who sought to stone Me on account of My words. Did I not say to them, *"Do not believe Me then, but you should at least believe My works"*? Beloved sons, I am in The Father and He is in Me, and We are in you. And if I am in you, seek to please The Father in the same manner I did, and He will surely be pleased with you. For if you seek to follow Me in truth, bearing your cross after Me, not fearing it for its weight but rather embracing it, you will become that example for which you are called... *Walking into the Kingdom, leading many others also.*

So then, Grace is first and everlasting.

*Then comes works, the first works done in faith,
Even the first fruits bore in your lives...*

*Which is to love The Father and one another,
By keeping The Law.*

2/15/08 **From Jesus The Christ, YahuShua HaMashiach, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For Trent, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
You Shall Not Use Grace as a Sword, By Which You Attempt to Slay The Moral Law

Thus says The Lord: Say no more, *“Grace versus The Law”*. Rather say, *“Grace AND The Law”*. For Grace is the fulfillment of The Law; and where there is an absence of Grace, there is lawlessness. Therefore, keeping The Law is a reflection of My own Spirit in you. For anyone who says, *“I am in The Lord, and He is in Me”*, while forsaking The Law, is a liar, and will be found as such on the Day of Reckoning. For I AM WHO I AM, the same and unchanging, even today I am the same... *Nor do I stand divided against Myself*. Yet My children do continually use My name, and that gift given them, as a sword, by which they attempt to justify their sins, which I hate... *Desecration!*

Therefore Trent, My son, you have spoken well, according to the wisdom I have given you. And until the Day be fulfilled, let those who do wickedly continue therein; and let those who seek righteousness walk therein, until the harvest is complete.

*But oh how blessed are they who have received of Grace,
And seek to please The Father by obeying His Law,
And teach men so...*

Grace AND The Law.

3/7/08 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

God's Will

Thus says The Lord to the United States: Obama shall lead you. And by him shall My will and judgment against your nation be fulfilled, for all its forsaking of Me and My Israel...

And so I have brought from among your enemy even one from Ishmael, to rule over you for a time and a season, foreordained, until that foretold is accomplished and the king of fierce countenance rules. Then, by that deception conceived of by your enemy and this transgressor, him being full of lofty and elevated words, lies and dark speeches sold as hope, will it return against him ten-fold of the same, by him called Perdition.

Yet remember this: Nothing exists outside of Me, says The Lord, neither does anything continue outside My will; for even the evil of this present world is set within the confines of My will. For evil acts and brings forth of its own, yet is unaware that nothing is hidden before Me; neither has anything come to pass, nor will be, that I have not already beheld... *And this, O arrogant and deceived generation, is why I said, "All was written and completed, even before the foundation of the world."*

For I am God! THE GOD!...

*The God of Abraham,
The God of Isaac,
The God of Jacob!...*

The God of all!...

*Even of all that is known and unknown,
The Creator of all things...*

The Everlasting, who is from everlasting to everlasting...

I AM.

3/22/08 **From God The Father and YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Regarding those who say The Holy Spirit would never tell you to obey The Moral Law (The Ten Commandments)
Thus Says The Lord, by The Spirit of Truth: Obey The Commandments!

Timothy, concerning these perverse disputings which plague your mind, why do you let it be so? Yet I shall speak for the sake of My elect, the tame and the untamed, the humble and the unrefined, of which both shall enter into My rest at the Last Day.

This sin is grievous, and should not be spoken of, nor uttered in such a manner. Yet they have proclaimed it, even with complete ignorance of the Truth; yes, they testify, even of their own guilt, failing to see the folly of their ways.

Thus says The Lord to these void churches, to all these lawless people: YOU SHALL NOT BLASPHEME THE HOLY SPIRIT! I DO NOT KNOW YOU! *Shall anyone who proclaims My name and The Free Gift, then go and pervert it before many witnesses as a show, proclaiming their own righteousness before men?... I AM THE LORD! I AM THE LORD, YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS!*

How is it then, you come before Me, even taking to yourselves My name, saying, "The Lord dwells within us, and by the power of His Spirit we walk in His ways"... YOU HAVE SURELY TESTIFIED FALSELY! You have turned aside after satan and blasphemed My holy name, even on the highest order! For you stand firm for that which I abhor, asserting that The Spirit of The Most Holy would never say to obey The Moral Law of The Father, which is holy, just and good.

Yet you continue in your perverse speech, speaking against that which is fulfilled and upheld in Myself... Against that which I have magnified, in Myself!... Polluting the holy and that part of Myself which I have shared with My beloved, desecrating that which I have written upon their hearts, even in their innermost parts, which ALL shall live by!... Blasphemy! Desecration! Great folly! You have perverted Grace, making The Author of Life into the author of sin!

Foolish children! Corrupt vessels!...

*Shall The Father of Lights send down His Holy Spirit,
Even to a great outpouring on all flesh,
Only to have it then stand against Him?!...*

*The Lord can not, nor ever shall,
Be divided against Himself!*

Therefore Timothy, and all who have received ears to hear, you already know by which spirit they speak, for it is already named, and is present in the world even now. For it is written, even as I had spoken it through My servant, and was brought forth by the Holy Spirit, "Now the Spirit expressly says, that in the latter days some will depart from the faith, giving heed to deceiving spirits and doctrines of demons"... Of which these spirits are called and named, the spirit of antichrist.

Shall I not give correction?! Shall I not discipline?! Shall I, even I, reward any who speak such things?! Have they not incited rebellion against The Lord?!... Speaking lies in hypocrisy, having their consciences seared with, as it were, a hot iron?! For they, in vain, seek to honor Me with their lips, while at the same time keeping their hearts far from Me. For they do dishonor Me, even that part of Myself which I have poured out, of which they have yet to receive...

Beloved, who call of yourselves by My own name, receive of Me! Know you not, The Holy Spirit is of Me, also causing you to remember even all I have taught you?! How then can The Spirit speak contrary to Me?! Return to Me, even as a child, and assuredly I say to you, you will enter into My rest and escape all these things which are coming upon the earth. Forbear, and stand tall with a stretched-out neck, and you shall surely be abased... A great humbling in the Day of The Lord.

3/22/08 **From God The Father and YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Regarding those who say The Holy Spirit would never tell you to obey The Moral Law (The Ten Commandments)
Thus Says The Lord, by The Spirit of Truth: Obey The Commandments! *cont.*

Thus says The Lord: This is how you shall know the children of God: *They keep The Commandments and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.* For if one comes and has The Testimony, yet seeks not to keep The Commandments of God, he is a liar and has not received; and if one comes, saying, “*Keep The Commandments*”, yet has not the testimony of Jesus Christ, this one also shall be found a liar. They do not know Me, nor did I send them, for The Son does not dwell within them; neither do they have any love for God in their hearts... *Unprofitable servants lacking wisdom, abiding not in the love of The Father.*

Their faith is useless. For the knowledge of God has departed from them, whereby they have come to feast upon all these bitter and perverse doctrines of men in authority... *Refusing The True Bread, even The Word of My mouth by which all men shall live.* They shall be taken and cast into darkness. For I tell you the truth, the time shall surely pass and the door shall be shut, leaving them standing outside, where they shall then look upon all they had built up in their arrogance, considering that upon which they sat in their pride, even every doctrine they had upheld in haughtiness, as it crumbles and burns before their very eyes.

Yet The Lord is not without mercy... *They shall keep their lives, yet they will escape as one escaping through flames, as it is written. For The Refiner's fire shall rage even seven times, and there shall be great wailing and gnashing of teeth. And all who call upon the name of The Lord in that Day, even according to the great remnant of which The Lord shall call, shall behold the angels of God ascending and descending upon The Son of Man.*

*Therefore, repent and return to God in truth!
And forsake all these corrupt and evil doctrines
Taught in the churches of men!*

*Go out from among them
And prove that you have truly received,
By new works and pure testimony...*

*Becoming a true example of Christ in you,
Walking as He walked, doing as He did...*

*A lampstand, a beacon of hope,
Shining in the midst of all this darkness...*

A renewed and refined people for My name, of My name...

In the name of The Son.

Thus as it is written, let it be done, says The Lord.

4/22/08 **From Jesus The Christ, YahuShua HaMashiach, Our Lord and Savior -**

**A Letter Given to Timothy, For James, and For All God's Sons and Daughters Who Abide in Christ Jesus and He in Them
The Voice of Truth**

Timothy asked The Lord this question, for James: Lord, what does Your voice sound like?

[The Lord answered] To My son James, and to all those who have received ears to hear, My own beloved within whom I see of Myself: Beloved listen, and hear and know the love of a father, even of your Father in Heaven, whose voice you have heard and will soon come to know...

Beloved, come and be filled with the joy of The Lord, which never fades, nor does it slumber, nor will it ever pass away... A flood of joy flowing into the innermost parts of your being, cascading through your spirit, reaching deep into that hidden place known only to The Lord...

A place crafted by My own fingertips, delicately fashioned so those of the flesh may know Me, unlocked and opened by the trusting in and the knowledge of The Greatest of All Loves...

A love which surpasses time and space, life and death... A place of perfect peace... Yea inside pure and undefiled love, love of such a kind, cleansing every part seen and unseen, known and unknown...

The love of such power and majesty, even that which has been corrupted is restored in the image of God... From grace to Grace, from light to The Light...

My glory shown in you and through you, bright and shining, a flame brought forth from My own glory, shared with My beloved forever... A flame which can never be put out, nor can it flicker, nor shall it be covered over again... For where I am, there is no darkness at all!

Beloved, you are never alone! Here I am, with you and in you... The blood in your veins, of which you have drank and accepted, the very salt in your tears... Healing tears, brought forth from a sincere and contrite heart, manifest in the eyes of the redeemed.

Oh My beloved, let Me wipe them away, even every one... Numbering them, accounting them unto love's purpose. Even as that which was poured out from My side, which must be received in Me and from Me, even as Eve was given to Adam... And so it is with My Bride, both taken and given, and received, and brought forth of the same.

Beloved, I am The Fulfillment of All Things!...

In My arms, heaven and Earth pass away! Only perfect fulfillment remains!...

You and I united, love's completion...

Your image, Mine; Father and son...

The Father's joy accomplished.

I have loved you all your life, even from the foundation of the world. Even upon the cross, I knew you and loved you, remembering you in My Kingdom... *Beloved, those with Me have never departed; at no time have I ever lost one The Father has given Me.*

Beloved, here is wisdom surpassing human knowledge: Satan has NO power at all, nor has he ever changed even one tittle of that written, according to The Father's will! For those, who have eternal life, were known to Me from the very foundation of the world; and those, written in My Book, were written there from the beginning... *Is The Lord's hand shortened, at all, that He can not save? Is My ear dulled, that I can not hear?*

My son, I speak to all My sheep, yet they have forgotten how to listen. And so I have taken from among you one who was ignorant, void of all doctrine and teaching, and spoke to him these words, *"Timothy, read My Word."* And from that moment on has he heard My voice.

And what of My voice, you ask? Its sound? Its tone? Its passion? This is what I say to you: Listen, and you shall also know... *How does water taste to the man lost in the desert, dying of thirst? How does food taste to the starving? How does love feel to the desolate? How does the warmth of a fire feel to those coming in from the cold? How does the caress of your beloved feel after many days apart? How does a father look upon his newborn child?... How can one describe the sound of love, which surpasses knowledge?!... The sound of what My love is? Can you hold the infinite in your hand?!*

Beloved, here is what My voice sounds like, to those who love Me:

A still small voice.

And to the rest:

*The sound of rushing waters,
Lightnings and thunderings of fury and fiery anger,
With deep and infinite sorrow, bitter anguish.*

Love.

The Voice of Truth.

4/24/08 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Blow This Trumpet and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Let All in the Earth Partake of My Word and Be Brought into Deep and Profound Silence; And Let the Obstinate Stay Silent, Let Him Open Not His Mouth to Speak, Let Him Be Quiet and Consider, Says The Lord

Timothy, lift up your pen and write these words which I speak to you this day, says The Lord. Then give them to My servants who aid you in the blowing of this trumpet, which I Myself have placed in your hand.

Thus says The Lord of Glory: I will not share My glory, nor shall any who speak against Me be given a voice; neither shall any who hate the sound of My voice, or speak against My Word in these Letters, be given any voice at all. For The Lord your God shall not be mocked, for as it is written so shall it be, *“Whatever a man sows, that he will also reap.”* Behold, the day is at hand when they shall all be struck dumb, for I shall put them to silence and they shall be unable to speak. Their knees shall give way and they shall crumble in fear, awestruck at those things overtaking the earth.

*For My Word stands and can not be moved;
Whether they hear or forbear, it stands,
Even to the slaying of their hearts...*

And this is but the beginning.

Soon all shall be brought to fruition, soon all shall be brought forth and completed, for all I have spoken shall surely come to pass, it shall be done. Therefore, let those who do wickedly continue therein; and let those, who do and seek righteousness, continue to walk therein.

Yet I tell you this, My servants: When it is within your power to silence the scoffers, do so. Give no voice to the wicked of heart, for to do so is to enable satan. Know you not what the Scriptures say?... *If anyone comes and does not hold to this teaching, or upholds any other doctrine, do not invite him in; neither give him place, nor part, in that set forth for The Lord and His proclamation.* For this would be to give him a platform from which to perpetuate his evil ways, and this is to enter into partnership with him.

I tell you, to allow the comments of scoffers and mockers is to welcome them in. Rather, let them shout their controversy before The Lord; let their outcry enter into the ears of The Lord of Sabaoth. For He alone shall repay, He alone shall bring forth a harsh correction and institute the punishment. And if they choose to stand defiant until the end, beating upon their chests, shaking their fists toward Heaven, even with a stretched-out arm and a stiff neck, I will destroy them... *They shall be consumed and blotted out!* Says The Holy One of Israel.

*For The Word of God is living and powerful,
Sharper than any double-edged sword...*

*Piercing to where the soul meets The Spirit,
Cutting through to where the joint meets the bone, even to the marrow...*

A discerner of the thoughts, a judge of the innermost intentions...

*For all creation was brought forth through The Word of God;
And by the word of His mouth shall it be finished, it shall surely be completed.*

4/24/08 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Blow This Trumpet and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Let All in the Earth Partake of My Word and Be Brought into Deep and Profound Silence; And Let the Obstinate Stay Silent, Let Him Open Not His Mouth to Speak, Let Him Be Quiet and Consider, Says The Lord *cont.*

Yet you ask, "What of those who are in agreement, and those who do not fight against you, Lord, even all these who remain on our part?" Yet I ask you, what of yourselves? For whose glory do you write? Is My Word in need of supports to prop it up?

Therefore, let all who behold My words look upon them as an ensign, as a waving banner brought forth and set up for this wayward generation, even as a trumpet and alarm blown continually upon the wall. Let its sound rush through the streets of the cities; let its noise be carried into the wilderness, even to the outermost isles. And let those who have ears to hear listen, and be silent before their God and pray... *Even to the taking up of a quiet lamentation, the putting on of sackcloth and ashes, the shedding of many tears over the hardness of men's hearts, even a great wailing over that which I am about to do and bring upon the earth, and because of that brought forth already.*

*Let all the world be put under My feet!
Let all things be put into subjection to The King!
Let all fall down at the feet of The Holy One of Israel!...*

*Let all in the earth partake of My Word,
And be brought into deep and profound silence...*

Says The Lord.

For what can one add to, or take away from, the Word of The Lord Most High? Therefore, let all My beloved say, "Amen"... Even, "Amen and amen. Your will be done, O Lord"; or let them stay silent, abiding in quiet reverence before The Lord.

And to the rest, those who cease not from pushing out the lip against The Lord's anointed, let them flee from the terror of The Lord when it comes; let them seek to hide themselves from the face of Him who sits on the throne; let them scurry about, neighing as they go; let them speak against you by the walls, both in open and in secret. For what is it to you, My servants? Against whom do they speak? Whose voice is it they withstand? Your own?... *Rather, count it all joy that you have suffered scorn on My account, for likewise have their fathers done to all My servants and prophets, throughout the generations. And remember, I am The Lord; vengeance is Mine, I shall repay!*

My servants, trust and obey!...

*For how can one blow a trumpet while talking?
And how can one behold My form when caught up
In all these perverse disputings of the heart and mind,
Soon brought forth in speech, leading to even more ungodliness?...*

Give the adversary no occasion to speak, when it is within your power to do so...

For you are My body.

4/24/08 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Blow This Trumpet and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Let All in the Earth Partake of My Word and Be Brought into Deep and Profound Silence; And Let the Obstinate Stay Silent, Let Him Open Not His Mouth to Speak, Let Him Be Quiet and Consider, Says The Lord *cont.*

Neither give the wicked man or the scoffer any voice at all, when you are able, for in this you have blessed him in the shutting of his mouth. For a man is defiled by that which is brought forth from his heart and given voice by his mouth. And those sins, not covered by The Lamb, shall be weighed in the balances. I am The Lord.

Beloved, give them nothing, honor none of their requests... *Honor ME! Give Me your full attention!* Yes, let them eat silence and abide in the same, let them alone. Leave them to their turmoil, that they might consider their ways and repent, in where I shall then free them. Beloved, pray for your adversaries, for they do not fight against you, they contend with ME. For they have hated Me first, and if they have hated Me they will hate My body also, of which you are its members... *How much more then shall they reject and persecute My mouthpiece, even to all those I send?*

Therefore beloved servants, again I say to you, trust and obey!

*Run not ahead, nor lag behind;
Take My hand, and go only where I lead you
And do only as I command you.*

*For I am The Lord, even I have bought you;
I am The One who has loved you from the beginning,
Who remains with you until the end, and even forever after...*

Behold, I am He who stays and I am He who shall let...

Therefore, trust in Me.

5/21/08 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus Says The Lord against the United States: *You Have Hastened the Day!*

Thus says The Lord God, THE GOD, The God of Israel, The God of all: I am coming down in My anger, and wrath shall blaze before Me! I shall fulfill My judgment, for it has come! It shall no more tarry, for the time has come!... *Behold! I shall consume and destroy, tear down and make an end!*

*Woe to you, O mighty and perverse nation,
For you stand united and proud!...*

UNITED IN TRANSGRESSION!...

Woe to you! WOE TO YOU! Says The Lord God...

The Lord of hosts is My name, The Everlasting.

Behold, your travail has come, O proud and perverse nation! You are undone! For I, even I, shall divide you, and bring you very low! Says The Lord in His anger. For I have called to you, yet you have not answered! I have spoken to you, even arising early and sending My servants, the prophets, yet you turn to Me a deaf ear!... *Behold, your Savior does continually speak to you, yet you want no part with Him!* Sorrows, bitter sorrows, many tears... *I take no pleasure at all in your dismemberment, says The Lord.* For you have not answered, neither have you repented of all these abominations, neither have you turned aside. Yet you run, yes you run, running headlong toward your destruction while shaking your fists toward Heaven.

Therefore, listen and understand:

*I, MYSELF, HAVE SEEN IT!
It is not covered, neither is it hidden!...*

A parading of your whoredoms, vanities, greed and licentiousness!...

AND MURDER!

Even to the destroying of the innocent, without remorse!...

*Man with man, woman to woman, to the polluting of marriage,
Of which I had sanctified in My own name!...*

The defiling of flesh, even of this temple I have given you!...

ABOMINATION!

5/21/08 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus Says The Lord against the United States: *You Have Hastened the Day!* *cont.*

Therefore, thus says The Lord your Maker, yes I, The Creator of all things!... Thus says The Lord God: You have hastened the Day, O perverse and arrogant generation! Even you have hastened the Day! It shall no more tarry! Judgment has come, it is here! My arm is out-stretched! You are fallen!... *Undone, says The Lord.*

For I have indeed called to you, and in return what do I hear?!... *BLASPHEMIES of such a kind!*... Of which your forefathers would have never accepted! For I tell you, if they were able to behold it, if they had lived to see the day, their hearts would have waxed cold, with their faces paling, their eyes gathering blackness... *And yet you neigh, being led from here to there, as though you had no mind or spirit at all!*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: You are all rotting corpses! And the stench of your flesh shall be for a testament against you, even for all those who are afar off, who take to themselves My name and then in turn pollute it!...

Did you think you had received, being blessed in this land, of yourselves?! Behold, it was I, even I, who had done it!... Even according to the desire of your forefathers, who came seeking to build a nation of freedom, building it upon My Word and My foundations written in The Scriptures of Truth, resting solidly upon My Law, the bedrock by which all shall govern themselves... *Yet you turned, and desecrated and corrupted My name for your own glory, taking that which is Mine and calling it your own.*

*Sons of men, of this nation once called of itself,
"One nation under God"...*

I DO NOT KNOW YOU!...

*Neither do any of these churches, built up and named of men,
Seek My face, nor do they walk in My ways...*

Even to the utter forsaking of MY Law!

Pastors and teachers, you have not received of Me, neither do you know Me or My will! Stop blaspheming and teaching your flocks, in MY name! You teach heresies and lies, in your own names, by which you have appointed yourselves! I have not sent you, neither have I appointed you, yet there you are, teaching and preaching in My name, taking tithes from the people.

Churches of men, stop speaking! Shut your mouths! Be silent before your God! AND REPENT! Give back all which you have stolen from Me, and tear down these walls; sell all you have, and give it to the poor!... Before calamity comes.

Thus says The Lord: Churches of men, you were to be My examples. You were to uphold My Moral Law, even by Jesus Christ who you say lives in you... *I DO NOT SEE HIM!* Therefore, I say, repent! Wail, and bring forth many tears, even for all those innocent slain before your eyes, in where you have not taken a stand.

Churches of men, My face is set hard against you! Your stench rises to Heaven! Even all your musings and soft words have entered into My ears, a perversion among many faces... *Preach My Word IN TRUTH!* Be instant, in and out of season, never ceasing from testifying to the hope that I have given you in Christ. Stop tickling the ears of all these hearers. For you have all become like the soothsayers, like smooth-talkers who lull My people to sleep, saying, *"Peace, peace and safety, riches will come. Trust in The Lord"...* Am I a God afar off?! Or am I a God close at hand?!

5/21/08 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus Says The Lord against the United States: *You Have Hastened the Day!* *cont.*

Therefore, because you have spoken in this manner, ignoring My correction, refusing to harken to My words; neither have you sought after true wisdom, choosing rather to rest upon human power, even upon all these perverse doctrines, the doctrines of men...

Thus says The Lord:

*You, even you, O churches of men, shall fall also.
Behold, you are fallen already.*

*For nothing, within your nation's borders,
Shall escape My judgment...*

All shall be thrown down!

Thus have I spoken against you, O peoples of these United States, and so shall it be done. For I, The Lord your God have proclaimed it, and behold I, even I, shall bring it to pass, for all your forsaking of Me and My Law. For I had written it upon your hearts, yet you have scraped off the writing, leaving your hearts broken and scarred, desolate and void of The Spirit. For whosoever comes speaking against My Word, or against My prophets, shall be left utterly desolate... *Even from those who cast stones at them, in open and in secret, have I removed My hand already.*

My children, oh My beloved, you have turned from Me and have cast yourselves into the pit, and from My glory are you far removed... *Oh My sleeping children, awaken from this darkness and open your eyes! For there is but One Way before you, and only One Escape from all these things wrought in My fury... Only One Highway to travel, Only One Path to tread, Only One Ladder to Heaven. Even from the foundation of the world, there has been but One... One Way, One Truth and One Life... CALL ON HIS NAME! Do not wait, for now is the time! Today is the Day of Salvation!... CALL OUT! And come back to Me by way of My Son, The Holy One, the only name under Heaven by which you must be saved. For He is called: Jesus Christ The Lord, Yeshua The Messiah... His name: YahuShua HaMashiach, My Son in whom I am well pleased... The Only Begotten of The Father, The Salvation of God whose name is one with The Father... O Immanu El!*

*Behold, The Day has come, even ten days of sorrow,
Of great wailing and gnashing of teeth...*

Bitter tears...

THE DAY OF THE LORD.

6/13/08 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

YAHUSHUA, The Everlasting Stone

Thus says The Lord... Yes I, The God of Abraham, The Everlasting: I have set up a Stone, a true and tried Stone, one which shall never be cast off nor can it ever be moved, though to many it has become an offense... *Even so, amen.*

Yet to My own He is called Wonderful Counselor, a great blessing, even a wonder! And still to others, His name is used as a cursing. These are the wicked of heart, the froward, who do continually pollute His name, MY NAME, the name I gave Him, the name we share... *YAH, YOUR SALVATION!... Mighty God, Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace, King of kings, Lord of lords, Immanu El!... I AM.*

Behold, The Rock is put forth once again, and it shall destroy!...

Even to the crumbling of all foundations!

The casting down of every high place!

The pulling down of every pillar!...

Nothing which upholds, in the name of men, shall withstand His coming!...

All shall be thrown down! All shall be brought down!

For The Rock, of which all these builders rejected, is set up, and shall be covered over NO MORE! For YahuShua is The Head of the Corner, The Rock, The Cornerstone which endures forever!... *Everlasting praise!* For your King has come to you, behold He returns to gather, and is also coming in the power of His strength, with great fury!... *Give Him all glory! For all things shall bow at His coming! All things on earth, under the earth, and in Heaven! Yes, all shall bow down and give Him glory, calling Him, Lord!*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: Choose! Again I say, choose! Be broken atop this Stone, or be ground to dust beneath The Mountain! For He called Christ and Jesus, YahuShua HaMashiach, also being called Yeshua The Messiah, is The Source of Life!... *Even as I am The Creator of all things, The Source!*

Oh My beloved, My most beloved created ones, choose life! Abandon all this death! Run swiftly, for the end has come and shall progress quickly! Even with great haste shall My hand move across all these waters, over every land! Behold, I shall pass through the multitude, and that which was foreordained shall be accomplished; it shall be done... *Even within ten days, and in seven, shall it be finished.*

Behold, it shall surely be concluded and judgment shall sit...

MULTITUDES, MULTITUDES, IN THE VALLEY OF DECISION!...

Swift judgment to My left!

Reward on My right!

6/13/08 **From God The Father** -
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
YAHUSHUA, The Everlasting Stone cont.

Come up, My people!

*Come up, and partake of the feast I have prepared for you,
Even from the foundation of the world...*

The Feast of Tabernacles!...

Peace.

Rest.

*One thousand years,
And forever...*

*Never-ending joy in The Beloved,
In Whom you are accepted.*

6/19/08 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, YahuShua HaMashiach, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Shout His Name!

Thus says The Lord YahuShua: Why do you steal from God? How is it I have called to you, giving you the command, and you stay silent? You say you believe and know of My love, which surpasses understanding, NOW PROCLAIM IT!...

Beloved, the time is here and has already come, for My servants to stand up. Have I not called to each one of you, saying, "Serve Me"? Yet you hesitate and rob your God. Behold, I have spoken to you all, on many occasions, even placing it upon your hearts, yet you hesitate, you procrastinate, while sitting upon your hands, saying within yourselves, "Tomorrow I will serve God, and later I will pick up the trumpet"... You are no watchmen, though for this reason have I called you out.

Know you not, that one in league with My watchman has by association become the same? Therefore I spoke to you, saying, "Beloved, come and walk with Me this far", yet you answered, "How far?!" I have said, "Do this", yet what have you done? How is it you stand up, yet begrudgingly? Where is the joy in service? Where is the sound of My name put forth in power?... Call upon My name, and it shall be given you!

Beloved, give to the poor and help the afflicted, and give to them double in My name, the name which I have received of My Father. For as it is written: *Whatsoever you do to the least of these, assuredly I say to you, you have done it unto Me, even to the entertaining of angels unawares.*

Therefore, I ask you, how much more shall you give to your Father in Heaven, even to The One who was sent?... Yes, The One who died and is risen, The One whose life was poured out, so you may have life everlasting!

*My servants, do or do not, for Love has saved you;
Speak it aloud, saying, "Yes" or "No";
Serve Me as I have called you,
And do so rejoicing as you go...*

For I am with you, and I shall provide for all your needs...

Behold, even I have done so already.

Thus says The Lord God: Who will go for Me?! There is no more time to tarry! The day is done, and the sun is setting upon this age of men...

My husbandmen, go out and gather! For the wheat is already bundled, and who is able to loose it?! Neither man nor beast is able... Behold, nothing in all creation is able to separate that which The Lord has bound together!

Go out therefore and gather up the remnant, even every last grain which has fallen to the ground. Gather it up quickly before the storm comes, where the winds shall blow, the hail shall beat down, and the rains shall overflow, erode, and wash away... Behold, the field shall be left in ruins, in much disarray, unrecognizable to those who had once looked upon it.

And what of that which is left? Will not the birds of the air come down and consume, and the beasts of the field devour, until nothing of the crop remains? For the time has indeed come, and I shall now make My Word famous! My name shall resound in all the earth!... Behold, the hand of God shall be outstretched! And I shall surely visit the earth! I SHALL VISIT! Says The Lord God.

I shall visit in My wrath and come like a storm, as a whirlwind of consuming fire! The mountains shall quake and give way at the coming of The Holy One, He who is called by My name!... Behold, His footsteps have only just begun to tread! The quaking of His footsteps shake the earth! The breath, of His nostrils, stirs up the face of the deep!

*His sheep are given up to the slaughter,
Yet no one comes to aid them!...*

Behold, The Shepherd comes! And He shall gather!

*Behold, He shall also return in His glory!
And He shall destroy all who have harmed His sheep!...*

Even all of them shall be tread down!

In the winepress of the wrath of His fury, He shall tread them down! He shall be very swift and none shall escape! For the nations have raged against Me, and the people refuse to give glory to My name!... *Yet of sin, THIS they uphold.* Therefore, they shall perish with much shouting, until deep and heavy silence covers them, when the earth rises up and swallows them and the oceans wash them away.

Behold, even in these lands, you call California and Nevada, shall it begin. For they have become as a great river... *A RIVER OF SIN!... An unending source of abominations, murder and licentiousness! Even that, which Sodom and Gomorrah had done, pales, compared with that brought forth of them!*

*Therefore, My beloved servants, blow this trumpet!
Shout to the masses, in all manner of speaking and devices!*

*For you hold The Key to Salvation in your hearts,
And there He is within your understanding...*

SHOUT HIS NAME!

6/26/08 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Woe to the Megachurches of Men!

This question was asked of The Lord: Lord, what do you think of Todd Bentley and all these megachurches?

Thus says The Lord: I have already come; and behold, I am here having never departed, for I dwell in the hearts of men. Yea, I am poured out on all flesh, yet who of this world has truly received of Me?... *And now I am returning to gather My own; and behold, I am also coming quickly, in great power and glory!*

Behold, I shall steal from the nations and draw back My hand, and they shall be left utterly desolate, until all is wiped away, until all is washed away, until all is cleansed and no trace of wickedness is found... *Until the earth is once again made still, says The Lord.* Yes even I, The King of Israel, have spoken it and will also do it; behold, even I hasten to perform it.

Therefore, thus says The Lord: No more shall My people call out My name, and then run after men in authority, seeking after vain glory wrought within the churches of men! No more shall they run greedily after vain glory, or heap up vanities to themselves in MY name! For they have done a detestable thing in My sight! Lo, I have beheld their hearts, and within them I have seen their vanity, vanities on top of vanities and many vain deceits!... *Woe to the churches of men who seek after vain glories, and build themselves up by vanity and greed! Woe to them, for they shall be the first to be thrown down! They shall be brought down to the ground! THEY SHALL NO MORE STAND!*

Look, My sons and daughters, look at all these detestable things wrought within the churches of men, and tell Me, what do you see?... *What do you see, beloved? What have they done to My name?!*

WOE TO THESE PEOPLE OF EXCESS!...

*WOE TO ALL THESE CHURCHES OF MEN,
WHO POLLUTE MY NAME AND STEAL FROM MY GLORY!...*

*For they build great churches of brick and wood,
Magnificent buildings of concrete and steel,
Yet the poor cry at the doors!...*

*Yes, they build great and extravagant houses,
They amplify their voices like the wind,
Yet the cause of the widow and the fatherless goes unheard!...*

Only the neighing and writhing of all these lost sheep is before their faces!

Shall I not recompense them for all these things?! Shall I not abase all these self-appointed leaders, in front of many witnesses?! Shall I not come upon them quickly and strip them of all their clothes, leaving them naked and desolate?!

Therefore, thus says The Lord your Maker, yes even I, your Carpenter and Savior: I shall be terrible unto them, yes I shall be a terror unto them, when I sweep across the land and destroy all these awful houses which bear My name! For My anger is kindled, and My face is set hard against them!... *No more shall they seduce My bride and rape My daughters! No more shall they cause My children to sin! FOR I, MYSELF, HAVE SEEN IT!*

6/26/08 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Woe to the Megachurches of Men! *cont.*

Sons and daughters of men, listen to My voice and give heed to My Spirit. For if these great and extravagant churches of men, led by wolves clothed in sheepskins, were to call on The Holy Spirit in truth, and I did send it in the fullness of My strength, none would be able to stand, all would fall down. Thus I did not send it, nor has My presence been among them, for I do not know them... *All is vanity and vain glory, corruption by flattery, filthy pretense for evil gain.*

For in My presence none shall stand, all shall fall down and give Me glory! From the righteous to the wicked, all shall testify to My glory, calling Me, LORD! For who, and what man, can stand before The Lord Most High?! Who?!... *Surely not this man.* For he has lifted up his head, and taken it upon himself to speak in My name, though I have not sent him. Therefore I shall surely humble him, and he shall be abased in the sight of many witnesses. For I alone uplift, and I alone abase... *I am The Lord.*

Thus says The Lord: The light has gone out of the churches of men, and My hand is removed. Therefore, what light remains, and what spirit dwells there?... *Deceptions clothed in falsehoods, whitewashed and covered over in purple and scarlet, even the doctrines of men.*

Therefore prepare, all My beloved, for the time is at hand. The trumpet is blowing and the warning is sent down, yet those in your land cover their ears and refuse to give heed to its sound... *Thus I shall be terrible unto them, and nature shall rise up in its fury and fight against them!*

*And think not to yourselves that I have forgotten the other nations,
For they too shall receive their due reward!...*

*Even recompense in full shall they receive at My hand,
For all their wickedness, in where they have forsaken of Me!...*

*For they have despised The Living God,
And have heaped to themselves idols of every kind!...*

Sins beyond measure!...

*Thus they too shall hear the Word of The Lord,
Through the mouths of My witnesses, the prophets...*

And My judgments shall fall hard upon them, says The Lord God of Hosts.

Yet of this one here, you call friend and brother, he has first been sent to his own land. And he shall blow the trumpet, and I shall make this Word famous. For all I have written in these Volumes shall be even as the Scriptures of Truth, for both are Scripture and Truth; therefore, put no difference between them.

Therefore listen well and aid him, and blow this trumpet with him, even according to how I Myself have called you. For The Lord's voice is raised and will be heard, and the earth shall rise up and fight against your nation. And when all these things come to pass, behold they have come already and will continue... *Even as a woman in travail suffering to bring forth, the pangs of which have come and will not tarry, for they are upon you and grow in their fury...* Yea, when desolations come and are fulfilled in every corner, then they will know I had spoken it, and indeed a prophet had been among them.

6/26/08 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Woe to the Megachurches of Men! *cont.*

Yet The Lord is not without mercy, for these things are but a call to awake. For your land and its people sleep, behold they lie down in beds of wickedness, embracing sin of every kind. And those among the churches slumber also, with all these self-appointed prophets, pastors and preachers lulling them to sleep, though the storm rages all around them... *Behold, sin inundates the streets and alleyways, even to the broadways, a great deluge of wickedness, the surge of which has come and shall not be turned back, until its pinnacle is reached and that written is accomplished.*

And behold, many eyes will be opened in that day, and they shall see. Yes, they shall call out and choose Righteousness, and I Myself will save them out of all their troubles... *Behold, I shall surely deliver them from the mouth of the dragon. Then they will know, I AM THE LORD.*

*Therefore, O most beloved of My heart,
Turn away from this world and prepare!...*

*Call out to your beloved, and speak to them My name!
Give a shout to your kindred and countrymen!
Blow the trumpet and sound the alarm of war!...*

*For the days of sorrow are here,
And the Day of The Lord is upon you!...*

Behold, it waits at the door and is about to come in!...

Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord: I have already come, and I shall surely return and gather; behold, I shall also come in full power and great glory. For I tell you, the Day of Trouble draws near and the days of many sorrows have come in. Thus, from this time forward shall there be great wailing, tears as a river, tears and blood, death and great violence... *Fear not, My people, for I am with you to deliver you, your Savior and your Friend, The Mighty One of God.* Beloved, I have defeated the world, no more shall it rise up against Me. For it shall be finished, it shall be completed, it shall be done; in a week and in a day, it shall surely be fulfilled... *Behold, The Lord Most High, Mighty God, Wonderful Counselor, Prince of Peace, The Everlasting Father, yes I AM is coming quickly!*

Thus says The Lord to His prophets: Prophets, arise and strike them down, even all of them who stand so tall, so proud! Go forth! For the time of the great humbling has come. Reach out the hand, and uplift the lowly and the afflicted, speak loudly by the power of My voice in you. Blow the trumpet of alarm and war, go out and proclaim the judgments of The Most High!

*For I shall reap, I shall surely gather, and I shall judge
The earth for all its forsaking of Me! Says The Lord...*

*Behold, the field is left to you desolate,
The streets are filled with darkness;
Even amongst the tall grass will you not find
Even one firefly, for all are taken and snatched away...*

*My treasure, My precious beloved, taken and held fast at My bosom,
Held tightly in the arms of their Savior, their Maker, their Eternal Father.*

Thus says The Lord God: I AM COME! And I shall push at you! Yes, even I shall tear you down, for I am come as the whirlwind! I shall blow as the tempest and rage as the seas, flooding the rivers and bursting the inlets; behold, I shall overflow! Rolling thunder shall be the sound of My voice, and fire shall be its sting! The earth shall quake and heave at My presence, the world shall be turned upside down in My fury!... *Scorching firmament, boiling of the seas!* For I shall strike the earth and all shall tremble, men's hearts shall fail them for fear; and with great perplexity shall they consider that which is coming to pass before their eyes. Behold, The Mighty One of Jacob has come! And He shall be glorified above the hills, set over all mountains! He shall sit high above the heavens and judge the earth! Behold, the whole earth shall bow down and give Him glory, even every inhabitant! The face of the whole world shall be consumed in His glory; the brightness of His coming shall engulf every corner, piercing even unto the darkest depths!

*Yet you, O arrogant and proud peoples, evil and deceived generation,
Shall rebel and raise your fists against Me and persecute My body!...*

*Therefore, come! Come out, and beat upon your chests!
Open your mouths in blasphemies and push at The King!
Come forward in your arrogance, stand up and make yourselves known!*

Shout with a proud voice, even in concert, in all wickedness, that I may strike you down! Behold, you shall be brought very low!... *For I can not be moved; I remain ever steadfast in My purpose, sighing. Yet lay a hand upon My beloved, even a single finger in malice, and watch, even in utter amazement, how quickly I stretch out My hand against you in My anger! For that kindled, though it be only in part, shall bring down all your tall towers, uproot all your trees, even to the slaying of all these giants who stood so tall and unmoving! FOR YOU HAVE FORSAKEN THE POOR, AND HAVE HELD BACK YOUR HAND FROM THE NEEDY! YOU HAVE OPPRESSED AND STOLEN FROM THOSE WHO CALLED OUT IN FEAR!*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: I shall bring against you a dark storm! It shall be thick, the blackness of which shall suffocate you, and you shall die where you stand! For even a whisper of The Most High, spoken softly against you, shall bring down all you have built up in your vanities, breaking apart all you have upheld by vain deceits and evil intentions!... *A great subversion among many faces.* Behold, even in an unheard word, I shall speak in quiet to all your foundations, and at My silent rebuke they shall all collapse, falling in upon you; yes, they shall surely crack and crumble, a grave shaking! In violence this great house shall be thrown down, it shall be torn in pieces! And with a great crash it shall fall, shattering upon the ground! Even those houses called by My name, built up by human hands, shall be brought down!... *Yes YOU, O perverse nation, are to whom I speak! Says The Lord God of Hosts; to you, O nation not desired, you, O nation "under God", My footstool! For you have murdered the innocent! You have torn the flesh of My beloved little ones!*

MURDERERS! EVIL GENERATION!...

*Who shall save you from the wrath of God, which has come?
For it builds and has come!...*

*Behold, that which is stored up shall be poured out on you,
O most wicked and perverse generation!*

Therefore, hear the word of The Lord: Men and women, of these United States, I have sent to you a prophet. And he shall blow the trumpet and declare your end, even of all the ruin I have purposed against you, which shall surely come upon you for all your forsaking of Me, of whom you say is your God... *I am no more your God! For My face is turned from you, and My arm is outstretched against you!*

Blow the trumpet, My watchman, for this Word shall become famous. And all those in your nation shall come to hate you with a deep and profound hatred, with a severe burning welling up within them. Yet fear not, Timothy...

For thus says The Lord your God: Let it be known, and let it be heard and come to pass in these last days, regarding the servants of God, the watchmen: These are My prophets, born out of due time, sent to walk to and fro in all the earth, proclaiming My judgments... *Servants without price, mouthpieces of The Most High God.* Therefore, those who come against them shall be cut down! They shall be cut in pieces! For I have a Mighty and Strong One, and it is He who goes before them, it is He who resides within them, and remains forever their Rear Guard! And if one, two, or three of a city, conspire against them, for My name's sake will I bring their houses to ruin! And if a city together fights against them, or attempts to hide or subvert My spoken Word, even that city shall become an example, coming to ruin when nature and the earth rise up against it!

Hear Me now, O faithless and perverse people, deceived generation: Bring harm against My anointed, and you shall suffer the quaking of My footsteps! City by city shall be shaken and brought down, wheresoever My messengers have tread, speaking forth My Word in power! For I have placed MY Word in their mouths! Therefore, cast not one stone against them, lest I bring down a multitude of hail upon you, according to every rock you have cast in their direction! For this is the due reward, for all those who fight against Me! Says The Lord.
The Lord has spoken! Therefore heed My words and repent, and I may yet have mercy upon you before the time when I take back My children and steal away all My beloved lambs. Even from your arms and from the womb they shall be taken; I shall leave you barren and desolate... *Thus is the due reward for all those who have forsaken Me, for all those who use My name as a cursing; for all those who stood idly by while the little ones were being murdered, day and night, without ceasing!*

Repent, therefore! Howl and wail!
Put on sackcloth! Cover yourselves in ashes!
For the Day of The Lord has come!

Behold, it is very near!...

Even ten days of sorrow, and seven.

Thus says The Lord, The Mighty One of Jacob: Yet I shall not make a total end. I will gather and save the elect, all those who abide in My Body, even all those who yet remain in their innocence. For the sake of the second harvest, I will not make a total end. For many are called, yet few are chosen.
And of those who remain, these shall be refined by fire; and many shall be brought forth out of great tribulation, having run gallantly for My name. And they shall rest, until all is completed, until the whole world is put into subjection to The King, My enemies made My footstool, when all things are cleansed by fire.

I shall judge and I shall surely condemn, and that written shall be done...

Behold, the earth is once again made still, all things restored...

A new day, the seventh, a Sabbath day
In The Lord lasting one thousand years;
Rest, peace, all tears wiped away...

The Kingdom of The Son, which shall endure forever.

Amen, and amen.

11/9/08 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding a prophetess, who claims she receives the Word of The Lord

**Woe to Those Who Bear False Witness in The Lord's Name, Saying, "Hear the Word of The Lord",
When The Lord Has Not Spoken It**

Thus says The Lord God, yes I, YaHuWaH, The God of Israel: I have not sent her, neither did I speak these words, neither did she hear them. Therefore this prophet, even all prophets who speak in My name, saying, "*Thus says The Lord*", when I have NOT spoken it, neither did it come forth from My mouth... *Even these prophets shall be brought to ruin, and their houses shall be made a dung hill in the Day of The Lord's anger! And they shall never again speak forth this word, saying, "Come and hear the word, The Lord speaks", when I have NOT spoken it!*

*Let all these prophets stay silent,
Lest I strike them down for all their false-witnessing!*

And let all those, chosen and sent, trumpet MY Word loudly!

Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord your Redeemer, to all those who call of themselves Christian, who have ears but will not hear, who have eyes but refuse to see, who cease not from persecuting those sent to them: This is MY food! It has NOT come from My servant! It was I, even I, who had done it!... *Shall you then refuse the food, which comes from your Master's table?!...*

I tell you the truth, you have and do refuse it! And this is why you starve and are left barren... *Desolate... Void of The Spirit, dying of thirst.* Neither are you able to receive the fruit of My Spirit, nor do you dispense it to My body. Yet these few I have gathered to Myself, and they have indeed received; behold, they have diligently sown and also exhibit that which I have given them. Therefore, from you have I removed My hand! Behold, you are delivered to satan, even now walking in the spoiled fruit thereof, until which time you learn to no longer blaspheme. *Stop persecuting Me! For to persecute My body is to persecute ME! How many times shall you crucify Me?!... Oh My beloved, you have wandered far from Me!... Tears, bitter tears... REPENT! And cast off all this darkness in My name, and I will again receive you to Myself, in where I shall then hold you even tighter; and never again shall you stray... My beloved, We weep for you! Come back! Return to Me, and I will receive you! But you must first receive of Me, and that which I have offered, in all humility.*

*Beloved, why have you turned from Me, and now fight against Me?!
How is it that I behold in your hearts malice?!...*

I tell you the truth, I see no love for God in your hearts at all!...

*Even now, you reject My forgiveness and make My sacrifice of non-effect,
As you sit there upon your thrones of pride with no foundation beneath you,
Upholding yourselves by the doctrines of men...*

You are fallen!

Your robes are filthy, yet you wear them proudly; and in your arrogance you strut about, saying, *"We are delivered"*. Yet all the while you slander and push out the lip at My servants, seeking to hold their sins against them, even those sins which you have imagined, as though they had somehow sinned against you... *Where are your hearts?!*

Do you not know the Word of My mouth, and that which I taught My disciples, saying, *"You must forgive everyone who has sinned against you; and if you will not, neither can My Father in Heaven forgive you your trespasses"?*... Thus you have denied both Me and My Father! You have rejected The Lord of Glory and His sacrifice, saying within yourselves, *"It is sufficient for me, yet for them it is not sufficient"*... ***HYPOCRITES! EVIL AND DECEIVED GENERATION!***

For which is the greater evil: To reject your own forgiveness? Or to hold the sins of another against them, though they have in no wise sinned against you?... *I tell you the truth, both come from the evil one, in whose footsteps you walk.* And this is why I said, *"Neither can My Father in Heaven forgive you"*. For you remain in your sins; yes, you bear them still, even upon your own shoulders. And what's more, you have taken the sins of others and have endeavored to place them upon their shoulders once again, that you may count them as unworthy and turn away... *That you may return to the status quo and dwell gladly in your ignorance, as you hold on tightly to all your possessions of sin.*

Your works are evil! Your every effort is in vain! You have placed no sin upon them, for they are forgiven! Yet I tell you, you bear both your sins and all those you have sought to place upon others, for every sin you account to another is accounted to you! Or have you never read this Scripture, *"According to the judgment, with which you judge, shall you be judged; and with the measure you use shall it be measured back to you"*?

For I have forgiven all their sins!... *Today's, yesterday's, and tomorrow's...* Nor do I remember them. Yet again I tell you, you remain in your sins. And not just in yours only, but all those you have heaped upon others, even these you bear also. For that which I have taken can by no means be added back again.

*Satan has deceived you, and to him do you eagerly listen;
Behold, even now you walk in his ways.*

*Therefore, again I say, repent of all this evil!
Flee all this madness, that you may truly receive of Me!...*

*That you may be counted worthy to escape all these things,
Which shall shortly come to pass,
And even now have already begun to happen...*

*And stand before The Son of Man
When I come in My Father's Kingdom.*

1/18/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Repent! For the Time Is at Hand and Judgment Must Now Reign

Thus says The Lord God of Israel: *Fear My name! From sea to sea, My name shall be great among the Gentiles! Even those in the outermost reaches of the world shall come to know My name, for I shall cause it to resound in all the earth!... And the earth shall tremble, it shall be severely shaken! For I am come!*
Peoples of the earth, I am coming down, and I shall visit! Yes, I shall visit, says The Lord. I shall come upon you as the whirlwind, and tear you in pieces as the hurricane! Behold, I shall cover you as the mighty flood! I shall overflow! For judgment has come, and I shall visit! I shall surely repay!

Thus says The Lord God, Creator of Heaven and Earth: *I am moved from My place! I am stirred up as the hornet's nest!... And I shall sting. The noise of My voice shall be heard! The hotness of My anger shall be felt!... A scorching heat, singeing all these hardened foreheads! For they have forsaken Me!*

*Therefore fall down, all you wicked!
Be cast down, all you high-minded!
Grovel at the feet of your Creator, you double-minded hypocrites!...*

FOR I AM COME!...

*And I shall visit upon this world great recompense,
For all its adulteries against God!*

*For all your murders and oppression shall I lay it waste,
O wicked peoples of the earth!*

Behold, My hand is removed! Evil reigns!... Horsemen, go forth! Stir up the multitudes! And according to all they have sown, let it be done to them! Let them drink from their own vine of wickedness! Let them partake of their own supper, which they have prepared with contemptuous hands!... Let all the world revel! For the whole world shall be defiled, awash in blood and tears! Pestilences shall come forth and consume, and famine shall increase throughout the land!... Death shall fill every corner!

Then, when the transgressors come to the full, I SHALL VISIT! I shall pour out My anger! It shall be poured out upon them, without respite! The world shall wane, for the weight of My wrath! It shall be turned on its side, for the fury of My judgments!... Lightnings and thunderings, hail and blood, the shaking of all foundations!... Behold, the earth shall spew at My presence!

Peoples of the earth, woe to you! For The Lord God has come out of His sanctuary!... Behold, My arm is outstretched, and who shall stand?! And what evil is able to prevail against Me?!

Therefore, hear the word of The Lord, O perverse and conceited generation, deceitful peoples: *The sow knows her place and wallows in it, yet you know no boundaries. Your sin proliferates as the pestilence, and spreads forth as the plague; and you, O modern peoples of this wicked age, love to have it so... Shall I not repay?! Did you think it was hidden from My eyes?! Did you think I, even I, your Maker, would not come and make a quick end?!*

1/18/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Repent! For the Time is at Hand and Judgment Must Now Reign *cont.*

O deceived generation, I had sent to you Grace, yet you turn and spit at The King. And what shall I say to a people, the likes of which even those of Sodom and Gomorrah would have fled from, saying, *“For this people and its ways are a terror unto us. Let us go into silence, and suffer not to know The Lord’s anger over that which a people such as this have committed. For our sins were great, and we received the due reward for our iniquities, yet these people have come out to fight against The King of Glory and do pervert His name without ceasing?”*

Yet I know your thoughts and have heard your voices, O most wicked generation. Even now, I hear you saying, *“Where have we sinned against The Lord? And by what means did we come to receive all this punishment, at His hand? Who is our king, and what king is appointed over us?”*... O wicked and arrogant generation, there is a King who reigns and shall come. Yet He remains hidden from your eyes.

Therefore, thus says The Lord your God, of whom you have forsaken and not known, choosing rather to strike Me from all remembrance, that your consciences may be free: There is another king, and he have I appointed over you; and him you shall serve, until the time be changed. He shall be fierce, and his countenance shall be like no other man. Yet to you he will be like a savior, full of kind and smooth words, hissing softly as a serpent which hypnotizes its prey into submission... *A serpent, a man understanding dark sentences, a man who serves the prince and the power of the air.* He shall reign in all the earth for a short season, and you shall flock to him and bow down; and you shall bear in your foreheads, and upon your right hands, the mark and the number of his name.

For you have all become as goats fatted for the slaughter!...

*You have chosen vanities
And do always revel in your uncleanness,
Pursuing all the lusts thereof...*

*And so I give to you a king,
One who shall woo you and bring in the slaughter...*

*And you, together with him,
Shall drink of the wine of the wrath of My fury...*

Then you will know, I AM THE LORD!

Behold, you shall seek to hide yourselves, from the face of Him who sits upon the throne of His glory! For The Lion shall suddenly appear out of His place! And you and all your armies shall be cut to pieces!... Consumed by the power of His roar and the brightness of His coming! From Mount Zion to the uttermost hills, His roar shall resound! Yea, the quaking of His footsteps shall shake the heavens and the earth!

All shall be thrown down, for The King of Ages is come! The earth shall be His footstool, all dark mountains shall be bowed down, and all the high places shall be ground to dust beneath His feet! The beautiful mountains shall lay prostrate, and all the pleasant hills shall bow down before Him to give Him glory, calling out, “The Lord is my God! The Scepter is with us!”

1/18/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Repent! For the Time is at Hand and Judgment Must Now Reign *cont.*

Come now, and hear the voice of The Lord your God. For I had spoken to you in quiet throughout the generations, yet you had not ears; indeed, you refused to hear... *NO MORE! Sound the trumpet! Send out a company! Ring the alarm among the people! For judgment has come, and great harvest!... Death, and escape.*

My people, today is the day!...

*Call upon the name of The Lord,
By Him whose name is one with The Father!...*

AND REPENT!

*Drink from this cup, filled with My own blood,
Which I have poured out for you...*

*Return to Me, that I may gather you;
Escape and be sheltered
Under the shadow of My healing wings...*

And for a week, and in the Day, you shall be hidden.

For The Lord Omnipotent reigns, and has spoken...

And so shall it be done.

2/11/09 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Recompense, Wrath and Glory

Thus says The Lord, to the United States and to this wicked generation of modern peoples...

Hear the word of The Lord your God, The God of Israel, The God of All, for there is no other: You are walking into death... Dead man's bones lost in a sea of sin, a dark ocean of transgression! You have forgotten Me, days without end, thus must I also forget you in the Day of Harvest. Yet of your evil deeds, even all this wickedness of which you are guilty, I shall remember! Behold, I shall bring it to the forefront, that all who walk in it may receive of My punishment!... Then you shall know, there is a God in Heaven who reigns and judges the earth.

And who is this who is given a voice? And what man is this, who has brought all these nations into subjection?... O lucifer, you shall be brought down to Sheol, and to the sides of the pit shall you be cast! For you are brought low, even to the uttermost depths shall you go!

Behold, you shall bow at the feet of The King, The Holy One of God! You shall hear His voice, and be brought down! Even all those with you, all these mighty and proud men, this great multitude, this numerous company of which you have assembled, shall be struck down! Every last one of them shall be slain by the sword of His mouth, being consumed in the brightness of His coming!... Behold The King, for He is The King of Glory! The King of Great Power and Glory! The King of Righteousness! The Lamb! THE LION!

Behold He is coming, there is no more time to tarry! The Thief comes! Lo, He is already here. He has passed through, and shall surely take His spoil; He shall gather, and He shall take back His own... The earth plunged into darkness... And you, O most deceitful and wicked generation, even all of you with your proud looks and stretched-out necks shall wail and gnash your teeth.

Oh such a cry shall be heard!...

*The likes of which has not been since Ramah,
Nor known since the day I stretched out My hand against Egypt...*

Great wailing and gnashing of teeth! Great and bitter tears! AND FEAR!...

Paling of faces...

Darkness...

All light gathered and taken.

Therefore, weep and howl for your miseries! Lament and howl, O peoples of the earth! Scatter in fear, run and hide your faces and take refuge in the rocks!... RUN AND HIDE! Says The Lord God Almighty. For I am awakened out of My place! You have aroused Me to anger! For the Day has come, yes it is here, The Day of Wrath is at the door! Behold, the days of sorrows overflow and shall drown you in tears! Blood fills the earth and reaches unto Heaven! Even before My throne do I hear the cries of every unborn child, of which you have slain before My eyes!... WITHOUT REMORSE!

MURDERERS, EVIL AND MOST WICKED GENERATION, VENGEANCE HAS COME! It is here! And I, even I, The Creator of Heaven and Earth, shall surely repay! Recompense in full shall be delivered at My hand, for you have forsaken Me! You have killed the innocent!... LO, YOU HAVE MURDERED AND TORN THE FLESH OF THE LITTLE ONES!

And even now, your leader, in whom you have placed all your hope and trust, has betrayed you, bringing My wrath upon your nation, even upon every nation which has followed in your footsteps! You are undone! And as you have done to all these innocent, so it shall be done unto you!... Even double shall you receive at My hand! Behold, I am moved out of My place! I AM MOVED TO WRATH! And if it was not for the sake of My servant, Noah, and all these in whom I see of Myself, I would have cast your nation into the sea long ago, wiping away every trace of your existence and that I had ever blessed you. Yet for the sake of the elect, I have withheld My hand and yet withhold My vengeance... Yet against your nation, I have already brought forth and purposed ruin.

Thus says The Lord God...

Son of Man, O King of Glory, go forth and reap, for the harvest is ripe!...

*Gather all the innocent who remain!
Take them, steal them away, and do not look back!
Take them all, even from the womb!...*

Remove them, and bring them home!

*Yet to those who dwell upon the earth,
Who hold fast in their rebellion,
LEAVE THEM DESOLATE! For they will not believe.*

Peoples of the earth, I had sent to you Grace; I have revealed My Mercy and the knowledge of My Salvation; I gave you The Word of God... Behold, He has walked among you! Yet what do I hear, and what is this upon your lips, O perverse and fallen nation?... His name! HIS NAME AS A CURSING!

Therefore I am come out to strike you down, to cast every stronghold of satan into deep and profound silence! Be greatly astonished, therefore! Be awestruck at that which The Lord your God brings! Crumble in fear! Break under the weight of My wrath! Let all nations and peoples lie down! None shall stand; all shall fall down!... Every pillar which stood so tall, every tower which remained unmoving, every giant who robbed and persecuted the poor and the needy, in the name of gain!

For behold, you have sown in the wind, and you shall reap the whirlwind! All your doings are but chaff; and your knowledge, which you call great and vast, shall be stripped away! Lo, it shall burn!... Ashes beneath the feet of My messengers.

Sons of men of this modern age, REPENT, and give Me glory! Kiss The Son! Humble yourselves at the feet of your King, and fear! Fear The One who is and was, and is to come, for He shall roar! Behold, a whirlwind of fire goes before Him!... Wrath and recompense!

Yet those who call upon The Name in sincere remorse, and with many tears, shall behold the feet of Him who has come to tread. And all those who come out and grasp the robe of Him who is a Jew, calling upon His name in truth, shall be even as brands plucked out of the fire... Behold, they shall be given shelter in the sanctuary of The Lord, and shall lie upon His bosom, until that written is fulfilled and the Day ends, says The Lord.

2/11/09 **From God The Father -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Recompense, Wrath and Glory *cont.*

*Behold! The King descends in all His glory,
And His saints do follow Him!...*

*His rod is in His hand;
His seat taken...*

*Peace, restoration, rest;
A new day, even one thousand years...*

*The Kingdom of The Lord and His Christ,
YahuShua HaMashiach, King of Kings, Lord of Lords...*

*For He is The Beginning and The Ending,
The Fulfillment of The Creation of God...*

The Amen.

3/5/09 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus Says The Lord against Dallas and Las Vegas

Hear the Word of The Lord: *Dallas shall become a desolation! Says The Lord. No structure shall be left standing! All shall be thrown down! Yet I will not make a total end. In it will I leave a remnant, those who repent and give Me glory. Behold, they shall arise from ruin, and bring Me glory, performing great exploits in My name.*

Yet of Las Vegas, it will not be so... Of them, they shall receive recompense in full, the full cup of My hot displeasure! For the slate shall be wiped clean, and they shall perish with much shouting! Behold, not even the sidewalks will remain! Then deep and profound silence shall cover them.

*For behold, this people, and this city called sin,
Shall be no more before My face!
From that day onward and forever!...*

FORGOTTEN AND BLOTTED OUT!

*Says The Lord God of Power and Glory,
The Lord of Hosts is My name,
The God of Israel!*

3/31/09 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Woe to Dallas

Thus says The Lord of All: *Woe to Dallas! Woe to the City of Innocent Blood! Fill up, then, the measure of the sin of your fathers!...*

Behold, your land shall be left to you desolate, until the day comes when My people arise from ruin and take a stand; they shall stand strong and do what is right. Then the day shall come when they shall flee in haste, and your city shall be condemned; it shall no more stand... *All shall fall and crumble before The Lord, in His anger! It shall be shaken down! It shall no more stand!*

*All shall crumble under the weight of My fury,
For all their forsaking of Me!...*

And for all the blood, which remains on their hands!...

THE BLOOD OF THE INNOCENT!

Says The Lord.

7/16/09 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus Says The Lord to the Churches of Men, and to All Their Self-Appointed Apostles, Prophets and Teachers

Timothy, you have asked, and I shall surely answer you concerning all these self-appointed apostles, prophets, preachers and teachers, even according to all these perverse doctrines which I hate, which are sold to My people for the sake of evil gain. For the error of the churches is great beyond measure. Behold, their every tradition has come up before Me as an awful stench in My nostrils, and their every doctrine assaults My ears with a terrible sound! Says The Lord. For they have taken the things of God in hand, and corrupted them, in the pursuit of their own selfish wants and desires... *Prepared speeches, lawless sermons, heresies against God and The Way!*

They use deceptive words, speaking lies and pleasant things, false hope built upon the promise of riches. Behold, they corrupt their own congregations by flattery, and because of covetousness the people are easily swayed... *Oh the vanity and pride of men, who continually seek after their own glory, led about by the evil one as one with a hook in their mouth, saying within themselves, "Look at all I have done; see how I have come to speak for The Most High, see how I have become like Him", as they demand tithes from the people...* And thus The Way of Truth is blasphemed by all who follow them and support their false cause!

Therefore, thus says The Lord: ALL self-appointed prophets shall be brought down to death! Your destruction comes swiftly, a weight which you have brought upon your own heads! For I am coming quickly in My judgment, I am coming down in recompense to repay, to strip you naked and to bury you under the weight of all your fallen riches! I shall strike you down and you shall collapse in a heap, even as that which you have built up with MY money collapses upon you!... *Shall one become a prophet by human means?! Is the voice of The Almighty something that can be gained?! Can the gifts of My own Spirit be attained by human power?! AM I NOW MADE SUBJECT TO THE WILES OF MEN?!*

Thus says The Lord, to the prophets of men: YOU HAVE PROPHESED LIES, LIES IN MY OWN NAME! You speak that which is born of the deceit of your own heart!... *A very foolish endeavor, a vain thing.* For you have taken the things of God and twisted them for your own gain! Shall you attempt to steal from My glory, and then parade yourself around as though you were sent by God?!

I HAVE NOT SENT YOU!...

Shut your mouth and be quiet!

Open not your mouth, and speak no more in My name!...

*Fall hard upon your face, AND REPENT,
And I may yet have mercy upon you...*

*For I tell you, My judgment is not idle,
And your destruction does not slumber...*

Says The Lord God.

For I have beheld your form, yes I have looked upon your visage, and I have seen your fine clothes and all your luxuriously-crafted apparel, all these expensive ornaments with which you adorn yourself. I know all your delusions of grandeur, and how you lead My people by false divinations, brought forth from the perverse heart of man... *And oh how those in the churches love to have it so.*

Churches of men, you trust in deceptive words to no avail, for thus declares The Lord: *All your portraits shall be broken and gather rust! Your church buildings shall be thrown down and swept away! Even your clothes shall be taken!... And you shall all be left naked and desolate in the Day of The Lord's anger!*

7/16/09 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus Says The Lord to the Churches of Men, and to All Their Self-Appointed Apostles, Prophets and Teachers *cont.*

Hear Me now, all peoples who call of themselves by My own name, by the name I have given My Son: No prophet of The Lord shall, by any means, receive payment for his services; nor shall he accept a gift or profit from My Word. Nor shall he allow praise or glory of any kind, offered on his account, to stand; rather he shall rebuke them sharply. I am The Lord... *For as he has freely received, so shall he freely give.*

Yes, even all you teachers, pastors, preachers, ministers and priests, who receive tithes and welcome praise from the people, shall be held accountable; behold, it shall be required of you in the Day... *Shall you take profit for that which I have offered as a free gift? Shall you raise yourselves up by false glory, and abuse the power of My Word, for evil gain?*

Yes there is indeed profit in it, according to the wealth of grace and salvation which abounds in love, granting an abundance of eternal wealth, which is life in My presence and My joy forever, for all those who receive My Word and also walk in it. Yet those who use My Word, to profit by monetary means, shall be cast out and shall remain in the valley, walking through thick darkness until death comes to claim them. **I AM THE LORD.**

Therefore only those truly sent, and appointed by Me, shall be provided for. For these wait upon The Lord and go wheresoever I send them, taking nothing with them; and The Lord Himself shall go before them, walk beside them and dwell within them, and remain always their rear guard... *Their shepherd, their sufficiency... Enough.*

Therefore, thus says The Lord to His people, who are not His people: You are your own! For you have attempted to recreate Me in your own image, even in the image of the world!... **DESECRATION!** For no prophet of God shall forsake My Word, rather he embraces both the former and the latter, nor shall any man of God forget My Commandments.

For My prophets obey My voice and keep My charge...

*They keep My Commandments and My statutes, and remember My holy days,
Even to uphold them in word and by deed, accounting them a joy,
Even unto pure testimony by obedience in love...*

*My image, The Son, shown in them and through them,
For He is the perfect reflection of The Father...*

*And those, who truly know Him,
Love Him and walk in His ways.*

Therefore, let it be stated and set forth this day in the hearing of the people, whether they will hear or whether they will forbear, for it shall be done and come to pass as I have spoken it, even as I proclaim it now: No man in authority, whether a self-appointed apostle, prophet, teacher, pastor, preacher, minister or priest as they are called among men, who also forsake My Moral Law in the name of My Son to make Him the author of sin, whereby they dwell gladly in lawlessness, shall escape the Day of The Lord. For the saints of The Most High are those who keep My Commandments and remember My Sabbaths, and carry Christ within them... *Even unto pure testimony in His name, in love.*

Again I tell you, no leader amongst the churches of men who forsake the Sabbath, even the seventh day, of which I Myself had sanctified from the beginning, shall escape the Day of The Lord; refinement shall be their companion. And no leader amongst the churches, who embraces all these holidays of men, which I hate, shall by any means escape the Day of The Lord's fury... *Remember My Holy Days, for in them shall you begin to know the mind of God and the glory of His salvation in Christ.*

7/16/09 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus Says The Lord to the Churches of Men, and to All Their Self-Appointed Apostles, Prophets and Teachers *cont.*

And NO leader amongst the churches of men, who teaches the doctrine of hell and eternal torment, shall by any means be gathered; neither shall any who embrace this teaching escape, for I do not know them, neither do I abide in them. And NOT ONE who comes speaking against this Word or My prophets, to stone them in word and by deed, to slander them, to spit upon them, to strike at them, to bring even one railing accusation against them, whether it be in open or in secret, shall by any means escape the Day of The Lord, except by death or martyrdom!... *Death to those who refuse to repent and cease not from shaking their fists at God and His elect; and martyrdom for those who repent after the time, with a sincere and remorseful heart over all which they had done against God and His prophets.*

For I tell you the truth, neither age nor gender shall deliver them, for The Lord your God is no respecter of persons; I know your hearts. For as I am, says The Lord, so shall I be; and as I have always done, so shall I perform it again, even amongst this modern and perverse generation.

My children, unless you call on the name of The Son, in true repentance, with sincere remorse in your hearts... *A broken vessel atop this same Stone, which is called Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God and Everlasting Father, Immanu El...* You will by no means escape.

Repent therefore, and run to your Savior! Flee all these churches of men and all their self-appointed apostles, prophets and teachers! Run to YahuShua, whom you call Christ and Jesus! For He, alone, is your hope and your shield... Your only escape.

For by Him alone shall you come into glory, abiding in The Father's joy!...

*For the fear of YaHuWaH is indeed the beginning of wisdom,
And knowledge received in The Holy One is understanding...*

Therefore abide in Him, and you have Me also!

*Yet abide in the world,
And you shall also reap the world's reward...*

JUDGMENT!

PUNISHMENT!

THE DAY OF THE LORD!

*For I will be glorified, says The Lord God of Hosts,
And My name shall resound in all the earth!*

7/27/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Regarding Believers in Christ Taking Part in a Jewish Fast During the Month of Av

Who Among You, O Israel, and Among You, O Olive Branches, Have Fasted Unto Me?! Says The Lord God

Thus says The Lord your God, The God of Israel, The God of All, He who searches the hearts and minds, even the innermost thoughts and intentions: I, alone, see through the pretense of men; and I, even I, test the quality of every good work done in My name, revealing of what sort it truly is. Therefore, I ask you, shall you seek to do as those who have rejected Me, as all those who forsake My Son, who have no voice before Me and remain void of My Spirit?!... *I tell you the truth, their fasts and their offerings I have not accepted! Their sacrifices I do hate! Shall My own people, who are not My people, come before Me in My name to fast for the dead?! Shall they call on My name, while at the same time rejecting My Son?! Lo, they will indeed come, yet I will turn to them My back, and My ears will in no wise hear them!... For they are broken off! Says The Lord.*

And what of you, beloved, where do you stand?

And where have I placed you,

According to your acceptance of My Son?...

Answer, if you know...

For indeed it has come to pass, even since the day

I dwelt among them in the flesh, Immanu El...

Behold, they were broken off, that you might be grafted in.

For out of unbelief they have been forsaken for a time, even for two days in The Lord. Yet the day has come, and is nearly upon them, when they will be grafted in again. For I AM, and I am able to graft them in again. Yet of that day, it has not fully come. And so I ask you, why do you now endeavor to take part in the futile customs of the unbeliever? How is it you seek to seat yourself among those who lack knowledge and forsake understanding?... *Their fasts are in vain! They are not accepted!*

Yet I ask you, all you who have not denied Me who also believe this Word, why do My servants fast on the Sabbath as I have commanded them? And of you, who I did not command, why do you also take part? Yes you too shall fast, indeed I will require it of you, yet only those who present themselves before Me in sincere devotion, as one swallowed up in much sorrow over the absence of The Bridegroom, and over all this death which has come and is coming to fill the world in blood, shall be accepted.

Yes, over this shall you fast, over this shall you wail... *All these crying children, all these hardened hearts, all this death and murder, all this injustice and godlessness; tears as a river, tears and blood and much wailing, great evil and the slaughter of the innocent; and also because of that which I am about to pour out upon your nation, as a recompense for all their wickedness, in where they have utterly forsaken Me!* Yet those of Israel, who reject Messiah, go out to cry over all their dead, and fast because of all this punishment I have allowed to overtake them.

Yet I hear no repentance,

I hear no wailing at all over their forsaking of The Holy One,

He whose life was poured out for them...

Nor over that which their fathers had done to Him,

Which remains atop their marred heads...

7/27/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Regarding Believers in Christ Taking Part in a Jewish Fast During the Month of Av

Who Among You, O Israel, and Among You, O Olive Branches, Have Fasted Unto Me?! Says The Lord God *cont.*

Enmity, such bitter tears...

My own people, who were the apple of My eye, forsake Me still...

*Take no part in their festivals, therefore,
Take no part in their wailing over the dead,
As though I am not able at this very moment
To call them forth from their graves and from their tombs,
To raise them ALL from the dust of the earth, once again.*

Therefore, thus says The Lord to all those of Israel, who have drunk from My cup and eaten of My bread, all who remain grafted in; hear The Word of The Lord your God, yes I, YAHUWAH, The God of your fathers: Be not offended in My words, nor wag the head at My speech, nor push out the hand against My words in these Letters. For your eyes have seen and your ears have heard, and within your hearts you have understood the grace of Him who was crucified upon the tree.

Again I say, wag not your head. Rather, that which honors My Son, do; and that which I have decreed as a perpetual ordinance, continue therein, according to The Messiah YahuShua being the goal and fulfillment thereof, for He alone is worthy... *And in so doing, do you also become worthy because of Him.*

And that which you do in remembrance of Him, to bring glory to His name, honors Me; even as that which you offer up as thanksgiving, in His name, glorifies Me. For indeed, I am He of whom you say is your God... *Yes, I AM HE, YAHUWAH, The One who reigns and causes to be, The One who is and has always been The Eternal God, The Everlasting who is from everlasting to everlasting... I AM.*

Therefore if you fast, fast as one whose heart longs for the return of The Bridegroom, even as a sign to those who are near and to those who are afar off. And beloved, fast for those perishing, for those who are about to receive of My judgment, which is stored up and must be poured out... *Fast, lament and howl, that they repent before the time.*

And fast also for those who fast not in The Son's name; offer up this sacrifice for those who at present remain broken off... *Yes beloved, pray for repentance in Israel, for a great awakening, that all awaken to The Light, The One True Light sent to them, so they might be drawn quickly toward it before calamity overtakes this world. For the time has come! I AM COME!*

Then when it is accomplished, when all is completed, The Holy One shall come out of His place and He shall appear, and He shall sit upon the throne of His glory!... *Then beloved, then beloved O My treasure, then shall you never again fast, nor shall you wail, nor shall you thirst anymore or be hungry ever again. For I am God, THE GOD, and into My hands are you given, in My Son are you placed. Behold, in His love shall you abide forever, for I shall be your God and you shall be My people.*

*Behold, even those who were afar off shall be brought near,
And they shall be grafted in again...*

My joy, their joy, complete in One, THE ONE...

7/27/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Regarding Believers in Christ Taking Part in a Jewish Fast During the Month of Av
Who Among You, O Israel, and Among You, O Olive Branches, Have Fasted Unto Me?! Says The Lord God *cont.*

*The ONLY True Bread from Heaven, The ONLY Sanctuary and Life,
The ONLY One who was given up and poured out,
The ONLY One whose blood covers and heals,
The One by which all shall be made one...*

*Yes He, The Holy One of Israel, YahuShua HaMashiach,
The King who reigns and has come!*

*Yes, He has come, and He shall return and gather!
And behold, He is also coming quickly in great power and glory,
And every knee shall bow to Him, calling Him, Lord!...*

*Then shall the elect of My heart enter in;
Yes, all those redeemed and chosen
Shall come and sup at the table of their Everlasting Father...*

The Feast of Tabernacles!...

Therefore come up, My people! It is time!

Thus says The Lord YahuShua: Beloved, why have you not surrendered to Me? How is it you have not come to abide in Me fully?... *Let go, beloved, let go.* For I have defeated the world, and soon shall the adversary be made to kneel at your feet, even as he is made to kneel at Mine already. Behold, even all his works were put under My feet from the beginning, for I am Lord and Savior. For as The Father has put all things in subjection to The Son, so then shall he called lucifer and satan be put in subjection to you. For you are Mine, and I live in you. Beloved, I see within you great love and sincere desire, yet how is it your trust and willingness to walk in Me remains lacking?... *RUN, is what I say to you! Run to Me, beloved! Remain in My love!* For the time has come for Me to tread upon the nations; yes, the time has indeed come for Me to gather and to destroy, to pour out judgment and to make an end. Therefore beloved, take My hand, for I am The Healer, your only escape, The Only Sanctuary... *Come to Me, therefore, and do not hesitate! Run very quickly, beloved!*

Again I say, the time has come! It is here!...

*Therefore, you must let go of this world, you must lay down your pride,
And cast away all these foolish expectations, and believe!...*

Beloved, ask of Me and you shall receive...

Seek, and you shall surely find...

*For that which is finished, and written in My own blood,
Was accomplished even from the foundation of the world.*

And of the Book, which was and is written, and is written still, even it too was known to Me from the beginning. Yet by no means is it finished or completed, until all is fulfilled. And of the Day, in where I shall do this, behold it has come! Therefore, do not draw back in fear, nor be swallowed up over much sorrow, doubt no longer... *Rather stand up and rejoice, for I am come!*

My people, give up and you will surely receive The Victory; stand no more on your own, rely no more on human power. For anything less than trust absolute is to deny the truth of who I am. For I tell you the truth, the time is coming and is already here, when I shall reveal My glory, and in you shall I come to dwell fully... *Each in their due season, according to My will and your willingness to give up everything and follow Me.*

Stop putting the one in the mirror before Me! And those in front of you, why do you focus only on them, offering up prayers and supplications on their behalf only? Or do you only love your own? Yet I tell you, they are Mine, beloved; they are Mine. For all things in this world belong to Me, even everything you behold with your eyes, for all is given into My hand by The Father... *Yes, I know your tears, beloved, for it is I who numbers them and wipes them away. Yet I now ask you to see with My eyes, to receive of My tears. For you have not known the depths of love, of sorrow, until you have drunk from the fountain of My tears.*

My children, you remain blinded by this world! And until you taste of My tears, you will never understand what love truly is!... *Oh My beloved, come to Me and cry upon My bosom, that I may show you the depths of My love! Let Me wash all this mud from your eyes, let Me heal your tears! Then shall your eyes be fully opened and you shall see! Then shall you know, the love of your Father in Heaven and Him crucified upon the tree! For this is to truly know Me.*

And this is how you shall walk in Me: Stand up, gird yourselves with the knowledge of My love, and take My hand. And let us walk together in grace, wherein My strength shall be made perfect in your weakness, with your trust progressing quickly toward perfection. Yet remember this also: *Whatsoever you have done for the least of these, assuredly I say to you, even all you have done for them you have done for Me; and that which you did, you did in Me. And when you forsook them and drew back the hand, you forsook Me; and when you turned away from them, you departed from Me.*

Therefore, discern no more according to human ways, see rightly; learn to judge according to right standards... See *with My eyes!* And how shall you do this, you ask... *Surrender and ask, lay yourselves aside and ask, yea stop and bow down, run into your closet and shut the door, submit to God and ask, and it shall surely be given you.* Seek MY will, and also be willing to receive of My correction, even every word, embracing everything I reveal to you, whether soft or hard; yea, receive it with a willing heart, with joy, eager to please your Father in Heaven.

My children, do not draw back when correction comes, nor push out the hand, nor wag the head against The Lord's rebuke... *Beloved, rush forward and embrace it! For My correction is love, even a tightening of My grip! And who is able to separate you from My love?! Who is able to steal you from My arms?! For you are My children and are called of the same, even sons and daughters of God because of My blood which you have received.*

Come to Me, therefore...

*And I shall love you with a love this world has not known,
A love that heals, a love that never fades,
A love that gave up everything to save you...*

An all-encompassing love...

*Love of such power and majesty,
Which The One True God of Heaven and Earth,
Of all things seen and unseen, known and unknown,
Revealed and accomplished through Me,
His only Begotten who was given up for you...*

Slain from the foundation of the world...

*Also from which you were Mine,
Even as you were made through Me and for Me...*

Predestined in The Beloved, to the joy of The Father.

8/19/09 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The King of Glory

Thus says The Lord, to all who dwell upon the earth: Behold the power and glory of The Lord God Almighty, wrought in His Mighty and Strong One! Tell Me, who is the face of God?! Who, My people?! Tell Me if you know!...

YahuShua HaMashiach is The King of Glory, He who is called Christ and Jesus! Yes, He is The King of Peace, The King of Righteousness, The Everlasting God!... Your Father, your Carpenter, your Shepherd, your most beloved Friend.

Behold, He is risen, He who died is risen! And because of Him you live also! For by Him were you formed, in His image were you created! By His breath have you received life, and by His Word you have come into being! And by Him alone do you now stand, being made righteous by the same righteousness He owns!... HE IS YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS! Even as He shall be called, and is called already by those who truly know Him, speaking it aloud, yea shouting it before the multitude, "THE LORD, OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS!"

O My children, O My people, come! Come to Me! Rush forward and embrace your God; embrace Me in your Savior! For He alone is the face of God!... My image, My own perfect reflection shown in the eyes of all who receive of Him and partake of His body and His blood, predestined and set apart for His glory, My glory; even as those in Him and in whom He dwells shall also come into glory... For I tell you the truth, many shall see the angels of God ascending and descending upon The Son of Man in that day!

*O Earth, O heavens, all living creatures,
Both seen and unseen, come forth and give Him glory!...*

*Behold The King, The King of Glory, The King of Life,
The King of Peace, The King of Righteousness!...*

The Word!...

The Source of Life!

O King of Ages, gather! Reap! Reap, I say! REAP! Take up your treasure, gather them up, and refine those who are left, those appointed to be taken through! Refine them, purge them and make them white, so they also may be uplifted!... Take your spoil!

Yea, all the earth is before you, O God, O Immanu El! The earth shall wane, yea it shall tremble at Your coming and shake in Your presence! It shall bow down! Behold, the tall mountains shall give way, and every high place shall be brought low! All hills made flat! All rough places made smooth!... Let all in the earth bow before The King!

8/19/09 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The King of Glory *cont.*

Creation, shout His name! Let the multitudes break forth into singing! Sing praises to The Lord, O Israel! Sing praises to The God of Heaven, all nations! Let all peoples offer up thanksgiving to The Lord Most High!... Amen! Amen! AND AMEN!

My people, come and lay yourselves upon the altar! Come and be broken, and find peace atop this Stone! Rest upon it, and it shall uphold you forever! For He, even He called Christ and Jesus, is that Stone!... YAHUSHUA IS THE ROCK OF AGES!... From the beginning HE IS The First; behold, He is also The Last!

Therefore come now, My children!

Rush forward and embrace The Salvation of God!...

For by Him do all things consist; in Him do all receive and have life!

In Him, alone, will you find rest from all that wearies you!

In Him, alone, will you find peace and all you seek!...

The Meaning of Life!...

LOVE!...

The Only WAY!

The Only TRUTH!

The Only LIFE!...

Never-ending joy in The Beloved...

By whose blood you are accepted before The Father,

Forever seated at My right hand in My Kingdom

Which I have given to My Son...

The Only Begotten of The Father,

Who IS The Kingdom, The Power and The Glory,

Forever and ever!

Amen.

8/19/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy During an On-Line Fellowship

For All Those Who Shall Be Sent in the Day and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Sons of The Kingdom, Witnesses in the Day

My sons, this is but the beginning, says The Lord. For when the day comes, in where some of you shall be established, no more will you draw back in fear, no more will you stumble backward. Behold, you shall rush forward, and I shall be established in you fully, and we shall be one. And from your mouth shall proceed lightnings and thunderings, of which no one will be able to withstand. For quick and powerful is the word of The Lord Most High, which shall be placed in your mouth.

Behold, you will hear, and at once you shall speak... *As God you shall speak to the multitudes!* For My voice shall abide with you at all times and in every season. Behold, it shall well up inside you, and you shall speak My words... *Your mouth, Mine; your heart, finished in My image.*

*Yes, you shall open your mouth to speak,
And at the first word proceeding from your lips
Shall they all be pushed backward!...*

For as the whirlwind shall the words of My witnesses be in that day!...

*A strong wind to break the branches,
A swirling wind to topple the trees,
Until every root is laid bare...*

The breath of YaHuWaH in your nostrils!

Then shall a deep burning arise within the fallen, and they shall stand up with renewed vigor and come against you in haste, with great violence and hate. Yet all they bring forth against you shall be turned back upon their own heads. And in their desperate attempt shall they be assaulted, as one who has stumbled upon a hornet's nest, scattering them in fear... *For I AM GOD, and My Word never returns void!*

Behold, My Word shall go out and the harvest shall come in; the rest left to the fire, even to the singeing of all these hardened foreheads, says The Lord God, Creator of Heaven and Earth... *For I AM, and who can stand against ME?!*

Therefore, fall down all you wicked! Be cast down, all you who forget God! Yet continue to wag your head and shake your fists against Me, and you shall be broken in pieces!... *YES, YOU SHALL SURELY BE BROKEN IN PIECES!* Says The Lord God.

Yet the humble shall be uplifted and set in their places. Yea the penitent shall receive of Mine and perform great exploits in My name, and in the name of My Son they shall surely be delivered. And you, O ignorant, most perverse and wicked generation, shall be amazed!... *Then you will know, I AM THE LORD!*

Behold, I have spoken it, and it shall no more tarry...

*And though it seems to tarry in your eyes, wait for it,
For it shall surely come and not tarry...*

For the time has come!

8/19/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy During an On-Line Fellowship

For All Those Who Shall Be Sent in the Day and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Sons of The Kingdom, Witnesses in the Day *cont.*

BEHOLD, IT IS HERE! I AM COME! I am come in My anger! I am come in judgment! I have come to repay and take vengeance upon all My adversaries! I will pour out! The indignation is here!...

Son of Man, open the gates of Heaven, prepare to shout! Michael, take up the trumpet, prepare to sound! My people, come out from among them! All peoples of the earth, prepare to meet The One and Only True God! For this world is Mine, and I shall do as I please! The earth is My footstool, and I shall reign in My strength! And no more shall My name be polluted among the nations!

*For My witnesses shall speak My name in power and perform many signs;
And upon the lips of My elect it shall be for a song, as in the days of old;
And among My saints, it shall be murmured softly in prayer,
Offered up continually as a sweet-smelling savor.*

*For I am The Lord and there is no other,
Save He who is of Me and I of Him...*

The Father and The Son are One!...

YAHUSHUA - YAHUWAH.

8/20/09 **From God The Father** -

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During an On-Line Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Lord Has Purposed

Thus says The Lord: Behold, The Lord your God has purposed, and who can annul it?!... My sons and daughters, I have purposed, and I shall also bring it to pass before the eyes of THIS generation! Yes I, even I, The Lord God of Heaven and Earth have purposed and have brought it forth!

*Behold, I have announced it in a loud voice and set it before you!
The Lord's proclamation has been sent down!...*

*And that which I have purposed is set
In its place and made ready...*

*And that which I have spoken
A second time is established...*

*And behold, that which I have decreed
A third time can never be moved!...*

I AM THE LORD.

9/8/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For All Those Who Speak in The Name of The Lord When The Lord Has Not Spoken,

And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My Hand Shall Strike You Down! Says The Lord

Hear the word of The Lord, hear the indignation of The Father: Woe to you who speak in the name of The Lord, when I have not spoken! **WOE TO YOU!** Says The Lord God of Israel. For I shall stretch out My hand against you, and you shall surely fall! You shall no more stand, nor shall you be given a voice, anymore!... *For you have no place before Me, says The Lord God.*

Therefore hear the Word of The Lord, all you who speak falsely in My name: You stand divided, and every house divided shall surely fall! Thus I shall tear you down; I shall take everything you have built up in your arrogance and cast it into the fire! Says The Lord God of Hosts.

Now hear My words, bow down and listen! Shut your mouths! Yes, all you who blaspheme The Spirit, be silent, lest I strike you down where you stand for all your foolish-talking, for all these heresies which you have spewed before the people in MY name!... *You have no voice before Me! And the prayers of all those who embrace your foul speech will not be heard, for you shall be given no voice at all! I will not share My glory, nor do I change! Thus in the day of My anger I shall strike you dumb, and you shall no more speak falsely in MY name!... Indeed, many shall be brought down into silence on that day, says The Lord.*

Thus says The Lord to all those who speak in the name of The Most High God, when The Lord has not spoken: You shall all surely die! Repent therefore, and give Me glory! Stop polluting My name, and come to Me, and fall upon your faces with your mouths closed!... *And I may yet have mercy upon you.*

Yea, guard your steps when you come before Me and My house, you who have endeavored to speak in My name though I did not call you! And when standing before My throne remove your shoes from your feet and be still, and do not be hasty in your speech nor utter one word before your God, nor let the musings of your heart lead you into temptation! For I am HOLY!

*Behold, I dwell in the unapproachable light,
My throne is set high above the heavens,
And the sound of My voice carries across the ages!*

*Yet you dwell here upon the earth below;
Behold, darkness covers you, and the pit opens its mouth as you draw near;
Destruction waits for you, as you continue to tread the wide path!...*

*Therefore, repent of all this false-witnessing! Cry out and wail!
Turn from all these heresies you have propagated in MY name!...*

For I tell you the truth, you have all become mouthpieces of satan!

Therefore close your mouths, and speak no longer in the name of The Lord Most High, lest I destroy you utterly when the wrath of The Lord is fulfilled, both body and soul. For strong is The Lord who judges you, and righteous are My judgments and just are My ways!... *Again I call you to repent, to humble yourselves before The Lord, and I may yet turn from My anger and lift you up, granting unto you a new voice with which you shall uplift My name, and a new heart by which you shall honor Me in truth and righteousness, says The Lord.*

9/8/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For All Those Who Speak in The Name of The Lord When The Lord Has Not Spoken,

And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My Hand Shall Strike You Down! Says The Lord *cont.*

Thus says The Holy One of Israel, The Lion of The Tribe of Judah: All those who speak blasphemies, in the name of The Lord, shall be stripped of their life when I come in My glory! For in that day I will not withhold My anger! Says The Lord. For with My hand I shall strike you down, and by the sword of My mouth I shall divide you asunder!... *Yet repent in truth, with sincere remorse, and you shall keep your life and be spared.*

Yet of My servants, of whom I am also sending, I say this: *I, The Lord, reside within them; and they have been chosen, redeemed and filled with My Spirit... Cleansed.* These men, in number 144,000, shall speak with great and pure testimony, and pronounce My judgments. Behold, even profound and deep wisdom, surpassing human knowledge, shall come forth from their lips; for I have placed My words in their mouths, a gift which can only be received by God through the power of His Christ, according to His Spirit which He has given them. For these hear the Word of The Lord Most High... *His voice they know, in His presence they dwell.*

For I shall surely glorify My name by those I am sending, for I have put My words in their mouths, and only My Word is found upon their lips. And nothing in the heavens, or upon the earth, shall withhold them from speaking to the truth of who I am... *Behold, their time has come! For I have poured out My Spirit on all nations, and those who have received shall be given a voice! Yea, they shall shout in concert to the glory of My name, even in the name I have received of My Father, YahuShua HaMashiach, which I shall cause to resound in all the earth! For the words, which I shall put forth through My prophets, shall bring down the mighty and abase the proud! And at their strong rebuke, many will fall to their knees and give Me glory in the Day of The Lord!*

Yet you who cover your ears and hold fast in your rebellion against The Lord, even all of you who continue to walk in satan's cause, shall come to know the anger of The Lord God wrought through His Mighty and Strong One, manifest in the brightness of His coming and carried out through the sword of His mouth!... **YOU SHALL ALL BE STRUCK THROUGH!** *Behold, you shall be torn in pieces, when I execute My terrible vengeance on the nations, when I bring My punishment upon the people!... You shall not see life! Your inheritance is removed! Says The Lord.*

Therefore hear My words and repent, all you who serve satan; repent in sincerity and truth. Fall down and give Me glory, and I may yet deliver you from the midst of all this darkness, from all this punishment. For I tell you the truth, The Father calls to you from Heaven, and My voice beckons to you from deep within... *And still you forbear.*

Why do you flirt with death and court destruction?!...

*Receive of Me and live, everlasting life is what I offer you,
Life filled with the peace and joy you have longed for!...*

Become again God's children, made to abide in My love!...

*For I AM HE who was nailed to the cross,
The One who shed His blood to save you,
He who was raised to glory; from the grave I am risen!...*

He who reigns and has come!...

*The King of Glory, yes I, YahuShua HaMashiach,
The Holy One of Israel.*

9/9/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Churches of Men, Hear The Word of The Lord

Thus says The Lord: I have spoken to My people, yet they have not discerned; I have written to them by the pen of My prophets, yet they have not perceived...

Indeed, they have refused Me and seek not to know Me as I truly am, nor do they embrace The Holy One in truth. It is the doctrines of men they seek, and the traditions of men they uphold, of which I hate. Yes, these they embrace; yea, they even claim them in The Son's name... *Desecration! Blasphemy!* The whole body is sick, its members wane, for they are covered in filthiness; covetousness fills their hearts, as they dwell gladly in all their uncleanness; even as one full of new wine made from sour grapes, so is this people who dwell amongst the churches of men.

Behold, the mother and harlot went forth...

*Yes, she played the harlot and
Reveled in her fornications with the heathen;
She married among the pagans,
And lied down with them in her wickedness...*

*And behold, she gave birth by her father,
And brought forth many daughters...*

IN SIN SHE BROUGHT FORTH!...

*IN GREAT WICKEDNESS SHE PROLIFERATED
ALL HER ADULTERIES AGAINST GOD!*

For she has altogether forsaken Me! Says The Lord. She has refused The Spirit of Truth! For she sets her own way before her, and will not listen to counsel. She has become a queen by treason and has seated herself upon the throne, and in her authority she takes much pleasure as she deceives the people... *Behold, like the jackals of the wilderness, which tear the flesh and drag away the carcass, so has she torn the heart of this people! They are far removed! For they are made to dwell in the darkness with her, as they lie down with the dead.*

Behold, even as the sow devours without reservation, wallowing in its own filth, taking much pleasure in all its uncleanness, so in like manner does she. Yet the sow knows its place, and acts according to the manner in which it was created. Yet it is not so among the churches of men and all the daughters of adoption thereof. Even among the rebellious, who proclaim they are set apart from the mother, even they have become as those which they abhor; lo, they are daughters also, though they say, *"We are not daughters"*... Daughters they remain.

Thus the mother and harlot shall be torn in pieces! Her flesh shall be eaten and she shall be burned with fire! Says The Lord God. And all her daughters, yes, all you churches of men, you also shall be broken! Even a great purging shall come forth from within the midst of you!... *Behold, you shall be made clean, you shall be stripped naked and made clean in the Day of Preparation.*

Therefore hear Me, all you foolish leaders who dwell amongst the churches of men, hear the voice of The Lord your God: You shall surely be left desolate, stripped naked of all your clothes! And no more shall you spew all this perverse doctrine before My people, as you fleece them for evil gain! For only by blood, and through much tribulation, shall you be made clean.

Behold, your nakedness shall be made known, O churches of men, and you shall cry out in the streets. *Yet I shall cover you.* And with tears streaming, you shall fall and be made to sit upon the ground. *Yet I shall come quickly to cover you.* For I shall surely refine and purify you, I shall cleanse you and make you clean. And with pure testimony and right understanding, you shall stand up and proclaim My name and My glory, honoring My Commandments and keeping My Sabbaths, no more adding to them or taking from them... *Walking in them, in truth.*

In that day multitudes shall lie down in death, and many shall fall asleep, yet I shall come for you and lift you up and give you robes of white. Yes, you shall die at the hands of men, yet you shall be lifted up to glory by The Right Hand of God... *Yea, you shall ascend upon The Son of Man in that day, and be given angel's food in the house of The Lord.*

Therefore purge yourselves, and cease from all this awful spewing! Wash yourselves, make yourselves clean, AND REPENT! Return to Me! Beloved, come to Me empty and be filled by Him who is true! For He, even He who is called by My name, The Salvation of YAH, yes He, YahuShua, is the Head; and you are the tail. Therefore, come forward in truth and be the body, and no more walk in all this darkness. Be guided no more by the false light of men, who put evil for good and good for evil, darkness for light and light for darkness; even that which is sweet they call bitter, and the bitter they call sweet... *Even as they attempt to make it as such, says The Lord.*

O churches of men, how long shall I suffer you?!...

*How long shall you devour corrupt fruit
And consume bitter doctrine,
Then in turn serve it to MY children,
Causing them to drink from all these vines of abomination
And to eat from all these roots of rotteness?!...*

*Behold, you have made the wine bitter,
And the tongue of this people numb!*

For from the grapes, which bring wrath, do you produce wine; and from the fruit of wild grapes, which have turned, do you drink... Rotten grapes, a most bitter wine, good for nothing save only to be cast out as refuse... *That which is rotten cast out! Let it rot! And partake no more from the table of devils!*

Yet I hear you saying, *"Where have we partaken of all this rotteness, of all this spoiled food?"*

Thus says The Lord: Behold, My anger is kindled, and My wrath is brought forth against you, on account of all this blasphemy I have heard from your lips, and because of all this heresy you have readily accepted from the hands of all these haughty scholars, teachers, pastors, preachers, ministers and priests, who have set themselves up as an authority, even as the Pharisees of years past who lifted up their heel against Me.

CHURCH LEADERS, LET MY PEOPLE GO! No more feed them, for I alone shall feed them! Let them go, so I may purge them and make them clean!... LET THEM GO! Let My children come out and worship Me in a place set apart! For they are My treasure, and I shall surely steal them away, even all in whom I come to dwell... Those who receive of Me in truth, in sincere love, in humility, penitent, with a new and contrite heart, a right spirit.

Indeed, from the beginning I have set up prophets and exalted My servants in accordance with My will, yet who among these did I not first abase? Can any man be humble, without first being brought low?... *And who among you, who wears a crown, shall not have it struck from his head? And shall not his robes and fine apparel also be stripped from him, in the sight of many witnesses?*

For there is but One who wears the crown, and only One who shares it with the worthy, even all those who are made worthy because of Him, who love Him above all else, those who partake of the flesh and blood of The Son of Man, even of Me, their Father... *Yes, those who willingly bow down and humble themselves, and cast their crowns at the feet of The Holy One.*

Yet among the churches, I hear only a hissing at this Word, though it has proceeded from My own mouth!

Therefore, know this and also understand, O wicked and slothful people: Though you forbear, I will continue to speak; and though you push out the hand and wag the head, I shall cause this word to cleave to you, and you shall be unable to remove it... *And behold, the more you struggle the more burdensome shall it become, pressing hard upon your skin, entering in, piercing even unto the heart.*

For you, O rebellious children, have indeed grown very fat, having gorged yourselves as the sluggard, even as the rich man who sits at his own table to be a glutton, partaking of only that which is pleasing to his eye and seasoned by his hire... *So also are you among the churches of men.* For you seek after every seductive and deceiving spirit to satisfy your itching ears, and gorge yourselves with only that which you perceive frees you from all accountability, that you may continue to walk in the deceits of your flesh, as you seek to fulfill every hidden lust of your corrupted hearts.

Thus you do always push out the hand against the truth, hating that which brings conviction, resisting the purging of your souls... *By which YahuShua, whom you call Jesus, would come to live in you... Wherein you would also come to lie upon His bosom in the Day, supping from His table in the house of The Lord... Receiving life everlasting and peace as a river, a fountain of truth and understanding and love, as only God can give, fulfilled in His Holy One... Joy indescribable.*

Yet what do I hear? And what god is this, you proclaim? Who is this savior you testify of?... *Behold, he has become unrecognizable to Me, an idol which you have made, a corrupt image which you have established upon doctrines and traditions which run contrary to Me and My word!... Yes, even MY Word, which you have polluted, mistranslated and misinterpreted, according to the vain deceits of men whose hearts are perverse and overflowing with pride, puffed up and full of vanity!*

Churches of men, you have endeavored to recreate Me in your own image! Cry out therefore, for you are but clay! Cry out to The Potter, and no more speak as though you have molded Him! For you have become a disgusting lump in His body! And that which you speak has become like a sore and a sickness, which exudes a foul stench, a detestable odor in My nostrils, which ceases not from coming up before My face. For you have altogether become as the heathen among whom you dwell, a rotten stalk of wheat in a valley of tares, where the rains have ceased and the sun narrowly breaks through the clouds... *Behold, in the morning is a thick fog, yet no dew is collected; and at noontime, the crop wanes as it is choked by the weeds; and at night, it is covered in dust, unable to wake from its slumber in the morning.*

*For you are a people who gather together in The Christ's name,
Yet your visage has become altogether as that of the pagan...*

*Your ways are profane, even according to My name,
Of which you pollute and take in vain, continually...*

Therefore, your prayers I will no more hear, for I have turned My face from you...

Behold, My hand is removed.

For you do all things which I said you shall not do. And you forsake that which I, even I, commanded be done, kept and honored. You have turned to Me the back and not the front, and at My Word you hiss and wag the head, arousing Me to anger... *Why do you embrace wrath?! Indeed, you have fallen in love with judgment!*

For you do always that which I said you shall not do, marrying yourselves to those doctrines and traditions which are against Me, even those things which I hate, even to all these perverse holidays and festivals of men, which are of the world and rooted deeply in paganism, passed down from those whose hearts were in line with satan's purpose, to pollute and profane My name and My glory... *That a shadow might be cast over My Salvation, which is revealed.*

Furthermore, you pollute My name and My majesty and the glory of My Son, and that which is received only in Him, by this one doctrine of which I loathe in My zeal; yet you embrace it, you even grab hold of it and make it your own... *Yes, the false and most perverse doctrine, called hell and eternal torment, as spoken of and taught in the churches of men!... satan's cause!*

Woe, My people! Woe to you! For those who love wrath shall surely receive of it! And those, who seek torment for another, shall partake of it in the Day of The Lord!... *Even now it is yours!* For My hand is removed from all who uphold this doctrine and speak against this Word, even every Letter I have placed within these Volumes by My servants, who are My prophets of the end of this age... *For I tell you the truth, all who know not The Son embrace torment, and all who reject this Word shall receive of it, having no more The Lord's hand of protection upon them, My Spirit removed.*

My people, satan is the tormenter, and his angels follow his lead! And those who are left shall surely come to know them! Lo, they shall be caught unawares, left out in the open, exposed in the Day of The Lord!... *Until that required is done and He whom you had forsaken comes in His glory, and you are once again delivered and grafted in, if you so choose to receive Him as He truly is.* Therefore, pray always that you are found worthy to escape, to stand before The Son of Man in the sanctuary of The Lord in that day. For the time has come.

Therefore, thus says The Lord to His people, who are not His people: Hear the Word of My mouth, and repent! Come out! Come forth from your hiding place, for it is no sanctuary! It has become a room of barred windows, a house infested, a building with a crumbling foundation fit to be demolished... *A heap of sawdust easily scattered by the wind.*

Behold, the Day is here!...

*Yes, it is very close at hand! It waits at the doors!
And soon the whole world shall be overtaken by judgment!...*

*Therefore, come out from among them and prepare to meet your God!
Bow down and be purged! Do not stand firm!...*

*Seek no longer to uphold your own way, but come to Me naked;
Kneel before your Redeemer and bear your hearts before Me.*

Churches of men, be quiet and very sober and open not your mouths, for you preach My words in hypocrisy. Yea, you speak loudly in the hearing of men to gain honor for yourselves, as you pervert My name with all your prepared speeches. Thus as it was written, so it remains, *"These people honor Me with their lips, yet their hearts remain far from Me"...* A great vexation of spirit before The Lord.

9/9/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Churches of Men, Hear The Word of The Lord *cont.*

Rebellious children, stop adding sin to sin! Come out of all these deceitful houses, and forsake all this corrupt teaching! Be cleansed of all this filth, and be free of all this shame! Confess it, bring it forward! Reveal your weakness and humble yourselves before The King! Let go of the pride of men, and let the strength of men become an abhorrence to you!... *And no more despise My Word or My Law, says The Lord.*

Beloved, receive of The Pure Water and drink deeply; yea, immerse yourselves in it and be cleansed... *Be set free!* For The Lord has a Holy One and He is The Head of the body, The True Sanctuary, The Life Without End. Say no more there is another way into eternal life, nor say those who reject His life live also, though it be in torment... *For there is but ONE WAY, ONE LIFE and ONE TRUTH! Behold, He is a strong tower, a fortified city in the day of battle, an all-encompassing fire; The Mighty and Strong One whose rod is made of iron, The Law-Giver; The Source of Life by which all things consist, your Carpenter and Redeemer, The Salvation of God.*

My people, wait upon The Lord with meekness and fear, with unwavering trust. Wait for Him. For He is The Fountain of Living Water for all who thirst, a fruitful vine for the hungry, a wealth of riches for all those who come to Him empty, for they have only tears and repentance to offer at His feet.

*Therefore, beloved, give Him all glory! Lift up your voices with everlasting praise!
Bring thanksgiving to the altar and offer up your hearts before Him!...*

*Shout His name to the heavens,
For He is The Lord Your Righteousness!...*

The Christ, who is called Jesus...

YahuShua HaMashiach...

Immanu El.

Thus says The Lord: Behold, I reveal to you a mystery concerning those I have chosen, of whom I am also sending, these who must remain and gather together the second harvest, My witnesses who shout The Lord's proclamation. Even these shall be left, according to the perception of men who remain upon the earth in that day, yet taken according to those who are changed and come to know My dwelling place... *Such is the way and power of The Lord, for those who come to live in Me and move within My Spirit.*

For the righteous shall surely be hidden for a week, and in the Day, until all is fulfilled and completed and the Day is done. And those whom I have chosen, who are of the special offering, in number 144,000, these shall be taken, they shall surely be changed, yet in that selfsame moment they shall also be left. They shall not be hidden, though they move amongst the multitude, both seen and unseen, heard and rejected. For these must also be changed, or how shall I send them and how shall they go for Me? By what means shall they endure, when death stalks them as the prey? For as it is written, *"Unless these days were shortened, no flesh would be saved."*

*Behold, these men, My servants,
Shall be as vinedressers in My vineyard until the time,
Husbandmen in the Great and Dreadful Day of The Lord...*

Yet they shall by no means be given up, as lambs to the slaughter!...

For they shall all be mighty men!

They shall roar like lions, yes as young lions roaring! Behold, with a resounding roar I shall speak through them, and they shall make a great noise, even in the midst of this evil generation!... *A terrible sound, assaulting the ears of this wicked multitude who hate My name and My coming!... A loud shout, a blaring trumpet, breaking down the walls, leaving them desolate!*

Yet to the wild wheat, the broken and refined wheat, those ripe for the second harvest, to them My witnesses shall be as a welcomed rain in the midst of a ten-year drought, a shelter from the heat at the height of summer, even as singing doves set on a high branch beckoning all who hear to spy them out.

Yes these, My chosen elect, shall be left in the Day of The Lord, to guide all who yet grovel in the dark seeking respite, a strong arm to lean upon for those who yet lack a foothold... *To them they shall be as a beacon, one who is able to see clearly though night has fallen.*

Yet how can they be both left and taken, you ask... *I tell you the truth, they shall be even as a rose in full bloom, both uprooted and replanted in one swift stroke.*

Therefore, beloved, trust in Me...

*Run not ahead, nor lag behind,
Take My hand and embrace Me tightly,
For the storm has come and is nearly overhead...*

Says The Lord.

10/1/09 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During Men's Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Regarding The Book of Ezekiel, Chapter One, and Regarding Those Whom God is Sending in the Day of The Lord
As I Am, So Shall It Be with Those I Am Sending... The Mystery of God Revealed to the Chosen

My sons, before you in My Book is My glory revealed, says The Lord. Yet few are able to receive it, nor are they able to comprehend it.

Behold the aspects of God, that which is and was and shall be, manifest in Himself and of Himself, both that symbolized and that which I am. For I tell you the truth, you have attempted to see My likeness in your imagination, upon the reading of this Word, yet you have perceived only slightly.

For indeed My likeness was revealed to My servant of old, in a vision and by the hearing, yet this is not the visage of The Lord as it truly is, nor can anyone look upon The Father and live. Thus through many figures of speech, and symbolic signs and gestures, has the likeness of The Lord come to be written in a book. Therefore hear My words, and pray also that you receive understanding.

*The wheel within the wheel
Is that which is and was and is to come,
The Almighty, The Father and The Son,
The Everlasting who has neither beginning nor end...*

As is The Father, so too is The Son; and the will of God, the same...

*For The Word of God speaks and it is done,
The Spirit of The Lord moves and it is made manifest,
Never turning to the left hand nor to the right,
But going always straight forward.*

For the will of The Lord is, and shall be, and is already, and has always been; even as The Power of God moved upon the face of the deep, and that which had no form was formed and came to be. For I am before all things, and in Me all things consist, as it is written; even as this testimony speaks to the truth of who I am, *"In the beginning was The Word and The Word was with God, and The Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. Through Him all things came into being; and nothing, in all creation, was made apart from Him. In Him was life, and The Life was the light of men. The Light shines in the darkness, and the darkness shall not overcome it"...* Behold! The Word became flesh, Immanu El!

My sons, listen and have understanding: I AM. I think, and it is manifest; I purpose, and it is established; I speak, and it comes to pass... *I AM THE LORD*. All living things have breath *in* Me, and those created as living souls receive breath *from* Me.

And so shall it be in the Day of The Lord, with those I am sending; yet they shall not receive of My breath as at the first, but shall receive of Me anew, even of My fullness, as I cause the new song to fill their hearts. And they shall move within My Spirit and dwell within My being, in union with The Messiah, always in the presence of The Lord. And when I send them I shall go out ahead of them, and they shall not turn when they go but they shall go straight forward, following Me wheresoever I go; and where I am they shall be also. And in the same way, wheresoever they go I shall be already... *And never again shall we be apart.*

10/1/09 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During Men's Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Regarding The Book of Ezekiel, Chapter One, and Regarding Those Whom God is Sending in the Day of The Lord As I Am, So Shall It Be with Those I Am Sending... The Mystery of God Revealed to the Chosen cont.

*My sons, though these things are very hard
At present to understand, they shall surely be...*

*For when the day comes, and you come
To know Me as I truly am, even in My sanctuary,
Then that which is hard to discern will be understood,
And that which is a mystery shall be no more a mystery,
But shall be made plain, even self-evident...*

*For I will be fully established in you, and you in Me,
Even as I am in The Father and He is in Me.*

Trust therefore, and wait with all patience until your reward comes...

*For I AM HE, beloved ones! I AM HE!
The Desire of Ages, The Amen!*

10/8/09 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During an On-Line Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Regarding the Modern Earthly Churches of Men and Their Rejection of This Word

The Fatherless Widow

Thus says The Lord: My sons and daughters, take of this knowledge you have received in Me, and discern; anoint your eyes with this salve I have given you, and now see...

Come to see with My eyes! See, beloved!... See with your hearts and quiet your minds, that you may understand. Yes, let your hearts be troubled, let the tears flow, and wail over your brothers and sisters in the churches... Wail!... Be broken in pieces on their behalf, that you may know what My love is, that your hearts may come to beat in sync with Mine, for they have departed from Me... Beloved, I do not know them!... Such sorrow and bitter tears, I do not know them... Great enmity has come up between us, for they remain lovers of the world more than lovers of God, ensnared by the things of this world and men.

Beloved, they have forsaken Me!

Behold, they have turned to Me the back and not the front!...

*For I have reached out My hand to them, yet they turn away refusing Me,
Seeing only cords of which they despise and endeavor to cut...*

*Beloved, they have hated the sound of My voice,
And do always hold out the hand against the leading of My spirit!...*

Such sorrow, such enmity and tears...

I weep for them.

Beloved, I have counted their tears also, in number very few, for My tears they have not known... *How then shall I heal them? How then shall they receive ears to hear?* For their hearts remain cold, without feeling, unyielding to the call of God, a hard and proud people who bear false witness in My name, without ceasing. They retain no love for God in their hearts, nor do they love their neighbor, even to the forsaking of the poor and the needy. And of the cause of the widow and the fatherless, they care not; nor do they contend on their behalf, unwilling to lift even one finger to aid them.

Therefore, thus says The Lord: I am come to make them poor, to leave them desolate; even now they are in severe lack and remain void of The Spirit, and know it not. And behold the day is coming, and draws very near, when they shall be in need and no one will come to aid them.

*For I am no more their Father,
And they are no more My people, says The Lord...*

For they have played the harlot!

10/8/09 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During an On-Line Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Regarding the Modern Earthly Churches of Men and Their Rejection of This Word
The Fatherless Widow *cont.*

*Indeed, they have rebelled against Me,
And have played the harlot with many lovers...*

And so those who were to be the bride shall become as the widow...

*She shall altogether become as one who mourns the loss of her husband,
As one who seeks after her beloved, yet he can not be found.*

*And so shall it remain, until her day comes and is fulfilled,
When she once again cries out in the streets...*

"Blessed is he who comes in the name of The Lord!"

The Word of My Mouth

Thus says The Lord God: My sons, there are some among you who have endeavored to seat themselves at My table, who yet resist My Word in The Volumes. They long to hear My Word but at the same time refuse it, for they can not bear to hear the truth of My words spoken to this generation, lest they feel conviction deep within. For as it is written so it is, even to this day, *“They come to you as people do... They sit before you as though they were My people, and they hear your words, but they do not act upon them. For with their mouths they speak flatteries and for a pretense show much love, yet their hearts pursue their own way. Indeed, you are as a lovely song to them, one who has a pleasant voice and can play well on an instrument. For they hear your words, BUT THEY WILL NOT DO THEM.”*

Yet My people shall live by faith and walk in that which was given them already. For those who truly know Me pay close attention to My every word, and also give ear and obey that which I speak presently, heeding that which is at hand and given to this generation. For that which I speak at present must be put first; and that which is contained in The Letters of Truth is foremost, and must be brought to the front for all to behold.

Not that this Word is at all superior, neither shall it be considered inferior to My Word found in The Scriptures of Truth. For My Word is My Word... *Both are Scripture and Truth.* For that which I speak in the hearing of My prophets is written and put forth for the generation in which it is to be received, for all to hear... *Foremost...* Whether they will hear or whether they will forbear.

And as it was in all times past, where I had spoken by My servants, the prophets, and they in turn both wrote and spoke aloud, saying, *“Thus says The Lord”*, so it is at this time also, even during the end of this age which is upon you. For that which proceeds from My mouth at present is foremost, and shall not be put second to My Word spoken aforetime; neither is one a foundation for the other, as though the Word proceeding from My own mouth is in need of anything to uphold it; nor is any other witness required to prove My Word as My own, when I Myself have spoken it.

MY WORD STANDS!...

*And is easily recognized by those who are Mine
And among those in whom I dwell...*

*Therefore, let My present Word be shown to be
In full agreement with My former Word...*

For it is indeed in perfect agreement with My Word as it was...

Yet runs straight in comparison to that which men have made crooked.

Here is wisdom few have considered, nor have they understood: If one who confesses Me lacks discernment, on account of ears which remain dull in hearing and eyes which remain dim in seeing, let them test My Word by My Word only. For any who test outside My Word, according to the words or doctrines of men, shall fail and be found in contempt before The Lord, for I sit as judge. For you have failed to see that My Word in The Volumes of Truth, also being called The Letters, is also a rod by which the translations of men are to be tested, a light which shines upon the doctrines of men to expose them, revealing them to be blasphemies and heresies before God... *All of which shall burn in the Day, when the fire comes to test the quality of each one's work.*

Therefore if one professing faith be wise, he shall humble himself before Me, calling upon the name of The Holy One for knowledge, in where all understanding flows to the truly contrite and penitent, flowing in pure testimony without any shadow of turning or corruption.

And by this only can one be wise in the reading, comparing that which was given with that which is put forth once again, discerning The Source and The Author to be the same... *One Word, One Book, One On-going Testament to My Glory... By no means is it to be divided into three, says The Lord.*

Behold, My words shall never pass away. For as I am, so also is My Word. For it proceeds from Me, being manifest by He who is True, also being called The Word... *Living... Always feeding His flock the Word which is written for their nourishment, which is to be received through that part of Himself which is also in Me, The Spirit called Holy which speaks to the truth of who I am, glorifying He who I sent to you who bears My name and reveals My glory in Himself, even as I am glorified through Him, His glory being the same I own.* For We are One from the beginning, yet manifest as two in the earth, so those whom I have chosen may know Me and come to Me and receive life, returning to and being fulfilled in the paradise of God, which is in His Kingdom and His Son.

I AM THE LORD...

*And those who have received of Me testify that The Holy One,
Called Christ and Jesus, is The Lord of Heaven and Earth!...*

Yes, YahuShua HaMashiach is The Master, to whom all peoples shall bow!...

Even all things shall give Him glory!...

*All shall profess YahuShua is YaHuWaH, The Only Faithful and True Witness,
The One King Eternal who is and was and is to come, The Almighty!...*

GIVE HIM ALL GLORY!

Therefore Daniel, you shall teach this Sabbath and the next, and a third time as I command you. You shall pray, and make for yourself an outline and follow it; not according to the hearers, but according to The Head which I am. You shall prepare three studies in one accord, three studies containing My Word in The Letters; and from the Volumes only shall you gather knowledge for these three gatherings, with which you shall feed this flock who come to sit at My table on The Lord's day.

For I have spoken to this generation, and that which I have uttered shall be brought to the head of the table and distributed, as though I Myself were seated there. For I am indeed with you, even in the midst of you, and remain always The Head of My own table. For as it is written, every act of giving in The Beloved bears much fruit; and every perfect gift is from above and comes down from The Father of Lights, with whom there is no variation or shadow of turning... *I am that Gift! All things are made manifest through Me! And that which bears good fruit is received by those who abide in Me, for I am The Faithful and True Witness.*

I am The Lord and I do not change! Therefore, I will do nothing until I have made My plans known to My servants, the prophets, of whom I also call My friends, the very same whom I have set up and shall fully establish in the power of My spirit... *My beacons piercing the darkness of the end of this age, My shepherds sent out in the Day of Darkness, My soldiers marching through a day of clouds and thick darkness and heavy sorrows.*

11/3/09 **From God The Father and Jesus The Christ, YahuShua HaMashiach, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For Timothy and Daniel, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Word of My Mouth *cont.*

Behold, they shall endure and can not be turned aside, for they must continue until their days are fulfilled. Then shall I come in My strength, coming on the clouds of heaven with tremendous power and glory!...

*And in that day the whole earth shall tremble at My presence,
And be shaken by the word of My mouth!...*

*Even the rocks shall cry out, and every living creature
Shall break out with a great noise and give Me glory!...*

*Even the mountains and all high places shall be brought down,
And bow before The King who has come!...*

*For I shall judge in righteousness,
And restore the Kingdom by the power and majesty of My vesture!...*

For I am The King of Glory, The Righteous One of God!

[Timothy, moved by The Spirit] THE TIME HAS COME! Prepare and watch! Make ready and listen! For The Holy One shall call out, and with a mighty shout and the sound of the trumpet He shall surely reap His harvest! Behold, He is also coming in all His glory, and by His authority shall He make a quick end!... Behold, a new day!... His rest, a Sabbath, even one thousand years. Amen.

11/3/09 **From God The Father -**

The Lord's Words Given to Timothy, For All Those The Lord is Sending and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Regarding the Churches of Men

Warn Them from Me, Says The Lord

Thus says The Lord to His servants, those who are being sent into battle, My shepherds whom I have set up and shall establish, those who shall shepherd the wild of My flock and prepare My way before Me: My sons, correct them sharply and warn them from Me; let the division be concluded, let it be made clear. For as I AM, says The Lord God, so shall I be and have always been. I can not be moved and neither shall My servants. *I am The Lord.* Therefore, warn them from Me. For all who hate My Letters and despise My Word written in these Volumes, who also refuse My correction, contend *not* with men but with The Lord their God, even to the polluting of My name as they walk together in their arrogant accord. For in the name of pride they do closely adhere to every perverse tradition of their forefathers, as they follow after every deceitful wind of doctrine which tickles their ears, of which I hate...

Their works are detestable to Me! I loathe the sight of them!...

*I can bear the ways of this people no longer!
Nor will I hear them anymore!*

Again I say, warn them from Me; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, make My Word known. Strike quickly with the sword I have given you, for the word of The Lord is indeed quick and powerful and very sharp, and by it shall the multitudes be divided. Behold, they have divided themselves already, according to that which dwells within their hearts. For they have cast their lot with men and the deceiver, refusing The Lord's correction and those truths which are self-evident in the eyes of all who know Me and in whom I dwell. Therefore, I will no more listen to all these controversies brought forth from the lips of those who call of themselves Christian, who dwell in the midst of all these worldly churches of men, whose doctrines and traditions I hate. No more will I allow their perverse disputings to continue, for they do fight against Me. I shall turn to them the back and not the front; I shall hide My face from them, for I do not know them... *Lawless people, purveyors of lies, false witnesses who cease not from polluting My name and My glory!*

*Therefore, they shall be left desolate,
Standing alone in the place they said they would never be...*

Refinement and The Day of The Lord...

*A day of abasement and great humbling,
The day the truly penitent are uplifted...*

*A day of bewilderment and many tears,
The day of heavy sorrows and gnashing of teeth.*

For I must give correction and impart judgment, or how shall I gather them? Thus brokenness shall be their companion in the day of The Lord's anger. For My anger shall not be turned away from them, until they say, *"Blessed are the feet of those whom The Lord sends, for they have received a message from God. We will give heed to their speech and pay close attention to their every proclamation... We repent, O Lord, in dust and ashes."*

11/3/09 **From God The Father -**

The Lord's Words Given to Timothy, For All Those The Lord is Sending and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Regarding the Churches of Men

Warn Them from Me, Says The Lord *cont.*

I am The Lord. And though I bruise, I will surely heal; and though I pour out strong judgment, I will also show mercy; and though I afflict, I will also bring relief and much comfort. For all appointed to captivity shall go into captivity, yet I will deliver them, even all who call on the name of The Lord in that day.

And though many will be brought low, even down to the depths of darkness and despair... Behold, from the depths I shall raise them up, even high above the heavens! Even from the ashes shall I bring them forth, and they shall give Me perfect praise in the tabernacle of My glory!

And so it is fulfilled, and shall also come to pass:

The first shall be last, and the last shall be first partakers of the glory...

Yet all will be saved, according to the number The Lord shall call.



11/5/09 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My Witnesses and My Word

Thus says The Lord: My words shall be as fire in the mouths of My witnesses, singeing the ears of every hearer! My words shall carry the full weight of My spirit and be very heavy!...

Behold, I shall cause My words to have weight and power!...

*Weight as a man feels when struggling against the power of the sea,
The waves pushing him backward, toppling him, throwing him down,
Until he has no more breath left in him...*

*As the wind knocked out of a man
When he has been struck hard upon the chest,
Leaving him in stunned silence, unable to speak,
For all his thoughts have departed from him...*

FOR I SHALL CAUSE MY STRENGTH TO DWELL IN MY WORDS, LIKE THE ROARING OF THE SEA!

11/10/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
A Letter to the United States and to the Churches of Men
I Can Wait No Longer

Thus says The Lord: My witnesses shall leap upon the hills and pass through the high mountains! They shall run through the streets like a deer and climb up the strongholds as a raging lion! Behold, they shall scale the tree and grab hold of the prey, and these detestable birds shall be caught suddenly! All these screeching birds shall be cast down and torn in pieces! Every lofty perch shall be cut down, and every abominable tree thrown into the fire! FOR STRONG IS THE LORD! HOT IS MY ANGER!

Behold, I shall give My witnesses power, and they shall tread down their adversaries! They shall break them in pieces, without hand! FOR I AM THE LORD, AND WHO SHALL STAND AGAINST ME?! WHO IS ABLE TO DEFEAT ME OR EVEN ONE I SEND?!... *Therefore I ask you, who are all these who have come forth to blaspheme My name? What are all these squawking birds to Me? And what manner of people is this, who grant them sanctuary and offer them a home?... Vessels meet for destruction! Kindling fully dried!*

Therefore thus says The Lord, The One who reigns in power, The One who is clothed with majesty and great glory: The time has come and is also ending! For I can no more endure all this iniquity! I can no more tolerate all these abominations which proliferate throughout the earth!... *This generation is a trouble to Me! I am weary of bearing them!*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: No more shall all this wickedness go unpunished! No more shall all these abominations stand! For I shall surely rid Myself of My adversaries and take vengeance on all My enemies! I shall surely come down and pour out wrath upon them! Behold, it shall be poured out on the face of the whole earth, and I shall not spare! It shall come down like flooding rain, like great hailstones, fire, and brimstone! Behold, it shall flow like great torrents of running waters, mixed with fire and blood! For that stored up shall be released from its hold, and that filled up shall be overturned!... *THE GREAT CHALICE OF GOD'S RECKONING!*

*Behold, I shall come out in an instant;
And in a moment, I shall reach down and take My spoil!...*

*Therefore, let the remnant of Israel be found waiting with eager hands;
Let the grafted branches watch and bear summer fruit,
Let the sprigs sprout out of the ground and not be withered;
Let not the noonday sun wilt or scorch any of My pleasant plants...*

*Be removed out of your places and be hidden! Says The Lord;
Be exalted, oh My beautiful ones, and find sanctuary
In The Tabernacle of My Mercy!...*

*Be sheltered from all this burning heat,
Until the indignation passes by and The Majesty comes!*

Yet you, O most foolish generation, will not fear Me; and you, My own people, will not believe. For you do always push out the hand against My messengers, and draw back from those I sent to offer you bread. Behold, you say you are My people, yet you cover your ears when The Word of God is spoken aloud, and hide your eyes when My words pass before you on the screen... *Yet the time has come! And though you yet resist My voice, and turn away your ears from hearing My words, My wrath shall speak on My behalf and My power shall testify to the indignation of The Lord!*

11/10/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Letter to the United States and to the Churches of Men

I Can Wait No Longer *cont.*

And though you run and hide yourselves, hiding in holes and in the clefts of the rocks, I shall flush you out!... *Behold, the people have become a snare; by their own foot are they taken! For they fasten nets in their iniquity and dig pits in their wickedness! Thus in their own nets shall they be caught, and into their own pits shall I cause them to fall! I am The Lord.*

For the dark clouds gather and the lightning flashes on the horizon, yet no one seeks shelter, not one abides in safety, nor does the sound of thunder make them afraid! For they are a foolish people, a most arrogant generation, a corrupt people heavy-laden with iniquity, a people who make many lofty assertions without knowledge... *A wholly ignorant people who reject the knowledge of God, yet embrace every corrupt theory created by men of science, who know not their right hand from their left!*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: I call My beloved to wait upon The Lord, to wait upon their King, for I am coming quickly! And I shall fill My vessels and send My anointed into battle! And they shall strike at the nations with a sword, a mighty sword, which I Myself shall give them, even the Word of My mouth! Behold, I will beset them with the gifts of the Spirit like jewels, and envelop them with the Glory of My majesty! And in them shall My name be en grafted; even it shall be written upon their foreheads! Says The Lord... *Behold, I shall speak, and they shall declare My judgments to the nations! With their left hand they shall strike down their enemies, and with their right hand they shall uplift the lowly and oppressed! For I am The Lord, and I shall surely perform all these things by them! Then shall the multitudes tremble and know, I AM THE LORD, and these are My witnesses! For in them I shall dwell like a flame of fire!*

Behold, the Day has come! Declares The Lord; I can wait no longer! For the cries of the oppressed, and of the hungry and of every starving child, of the believer and of the penitent, have reached deep into the ears of The Lord of Hosts! For My beloved are murdered in every corner, and My servants are persecuted from city to city! And the unborn are torn in pieces, in every city where satan dwells! **THEY ARE BROKEN AND MURDERED BEFORE MY EYES!...** *Shall I not repay?! Says The Lord. Shall I not come down swiftly to punish and destroy?! SHALL I NOT DELIVER RECOMPENSE IN FULL?! Says The Almighty.*

And what of all these houses called by My name, all these arrogant assemblies, all these denominations among the churches of men? Have any of these brought forth an offering worthy of acceptance, an offering of tears with sincere repentance, laying themselves upon the altar?... *Who, among all these, have offered up prayers and supplications for the afflicted?! Who has come before Me on behalf of the unborn?! Where is the outcry?! MY EYES HAVE NOT SEEN IT, NEITHER HAVE MY EARS HEARD IT! Nor have I seen any, amongst all these churches of excess, strip themselves of all their fine apparel that they may clothe another! Nor have they bent down the knee, nor offered the hand to even one of these I sent to them asking!*

Evil and wicked generation, brood of vipers, I have sent to you many witnesses; even the poor and the needy testify on My behalf! Behold, I have sent angels to you, you who call of yourselves Christian! Yes, I have sent many; without ceasing have I put many in your path!... **BLIND CHILDREN! SLOTHFUL SERVANTS!**

Therefore thus says The Lord your Maker, even I who bought you: I have looked upon you, I know your ways and all your doings; yes I have watched and I have listened, I have beheld your hearts and read every intention... *Therefore let it be known to you: You have been weighed, O churches of men! And you, O nation not desired, you have been judged! AND YOU HAVE ALL BEEN FOUND WANTING!... A most rebellious and deceitful generation! A great multitude of insolent people! Unruly children!... Your kingdom is finished, and all your houses shall be left to you desolate! Your every sanctuary shall be torn down, and you shall be broken in pieces! And of your gates, they shall be left wide open, and your enemies shall come in and take their spoil!*

Churches of men, I had given you time to reveal your faith by works, to show yourselves worthy of Me, that I live in you and that you know Me, yet what is this I see?... *A stiff arm and a stretched-out neck, a face full of haughty and high looks, a mouth teaching blasphemies and lies in My own name!*

And so I shall leave you alone and desolate, all your lampstands removed and taken, all your candlesticks put out and toppled... *Behold, you are estranged! I do not know you! Tears, many tears, deep and heavy sorrows, for she who would be My bride is not My bride! She has departed from Me and lusts after others! She remains a harlot!...* And so I leave her to her own devices, with six months to repent.

11/10/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
A Letter to the United States and to the Churches of Men
I Can Wait No Longer *cont.*

*Behold, MY Bride is chosen!
She has been called out and shall soon be lifted up!...*

*For she is Mine and I know her, and she has known Me also,
For she continually seeks My face
And has not ceased from listening for My voice;
Her lamp is filled and ready, her eyes gazing upward,
Singing soft melodies in her heart to the praise of My glory...*

*Behold, I will come and marry her, and she will be taken,
Caught up to My Father's house for one week in The Lord...*

And we shall be together.

In that day, I shall wipe away all her tears...

*Even every one she shed on the behalf of others;
Even every one she shed over all this evil,
Because of all this death and oppression;
Even every one she shed in repentance,
Of which I have counted...*

Every tear she shed in seeking after her Bridegroom...

Every tear of love.

11/20/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My Hand Is Outstretched, the World Is Given Up... The Day of The Lord Has Come!

Thus says The Lord God, yes I, The Holy One of Israel: *I AM COME! Says The Mighty and Strong One. Yes it is I, The Lion of The Tribe of Judah, whose eyes are like flames of fire!... I AM COME! I am come out in My anger! And with the sword of My mouth I shall strike down the nations! For I have come forth to judge; yes, the time has come! Therefore, prepare and shout!*

Thus says The Lord to the United States: *Your nation is given up; behold, the mighty nation is cast down! It has fallen on its side, and who is able to deliver them?! For all who remain shall fall! They shall fall hard, and they shall break!... Behold, they shall be broken in pieces without hand! They shall be stricken and brought very low! Says The Lord in His judgment.*

Behold, My anger burns hot and My fury has come up into My face, because of you, O mighty nation! Says The Lord, yes I, The High and Lofty One. For He who holds the key of David has spoken to you, yet you would not listen, indeed you have refused to hear, nor have you walked in The Way of The Lord; your ears are full of pollution and your eyes are covered with violence... You are as a cake unturned, milk gone sour, honey which has altogether lost its flavor, a wayward people who wallow in their own filth, a most backward people! You lay snares at the feet of all who seek to do good, while persecuting those who stand up for what is right!... A most wicked and slothful generation!

Therefore, thus says The Lord: *I shall make you as stubble fully dried; and behold, in the midst of you I shall kindle a fire! Upon you shall I bring distress and tribulation! For the whole land shall be as a woman caught in the midst of great travail; like a man overcome with madness, shouting and foaming at the mouth! The land shall convulse and your glory shall be thrown down, your loftiness bowed down, in the day I trample you underfoot! Says The Lord.*

City by city shall be broken down, and the blood of the wicked shall be poured upon the ground! For as lightning sets the tree ablaze and boisterous winds drive the flames, so shall I consume you from off this land, from one end to the other!... With blackness and death, with desolation and great distress, until there is no place!

Behold, I shall wear you out, O mighty nation! Calamity upon calamity shall batter you and break you down! Your enemies shall persecute you, without respite, and breach the wall! For you have not ceased from doing evil before My face!... Behold, day and night the innocent are murdered because of YOU!

Thus My hand is stretched out against you, O nation not desired!

FOR YOU HAVE SINNED AGAINST THE LORD!...

Behold, I shall set you forth as an example,

A sign to all nations, a warning for all those who forget God!...

And it shall come to pass, that all who look

Upon you shall be greatly astonished;

They shall hide their faces and draw back from you,

Because of the terror of The Lord!

Therefore hear the word of The Lord, O peoples of the earth, even you who call of yourselves by My own name, thus says The Lord: *The Day of The Lord has come; behold, it is at the doors! Yes, it is here and has come! The time has come, when I must remove My Bride and take My innocent lambs; it is time for My sheep to be called home. For they have followed close behind Me, and did not stray; indeed, many which were lost have been found, and now seek to go wheresoever I lead them. For I have called to them, and they have harkened to My voice... Behold, I have gathered them together, and soon they shall be given rest upon My bosom, in the house of The Lord.*

11/20/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My Hand Is Outstretched, the World Is Given Up... The Day of The Lord Has Come! cont.

Behold I shall pass through, and the judgments of God shall be poured out, even upon the whole earth and every inhabitant; and the whole world shall be shaken!... *For the days of wailing are here, many days of sorrow have come in and shall not cease, until the people grow weary with groaning, until every face is wet and every garment is drenched with tears. For the day is coming when many shall be left alone, in a moment, when many knees shall buckle with fear.*

Behold My anger is kindled, and My jealousy is brought forth like fire, and who is able to quench it?! For the wrath of God can not be turned aside; neither can the indignation of The Father be returned to its place! Like a flood bursting the banks it covers the land; like a monstrous deluge increasing in height, it eats up the shore and undermines the foundation, until the towers topple and the remnant thereof is carried away!... *Behold, like the terrible mountain it spews its fervent heat and rains down upon men! It rushes down the mountain with terrifying speed, consuming all in its path!*

And thus is the wrath of God, thus is the indignation of The Father: An ever-increasing weight, a rising tide that does not recede, an overflowing cup in the hand of The Almighty, poured out without mixture... *Yet call upon My name in sincere repentance, and turn back from this evil way you have chosen, and I shall have mercy upon you; behold, even I shall deliver you. For there is but One Way and One Escape, One Salvation. Cry out therefore, call upon The Name, the only name by which you must be saved, YahuShua HaMashiach; yes, He who is called Christ and Jesus, Yeshua and Messiah!*

Shout, My people! Lift up your voices to Heaven! For I have sent out My messengers before My face, My witnesses who cease not from declaring the glory of The Lord... *Behold, they have the testimony of YahuShua HaMashiach, of Him called Jesus and Christ; they keep The Commandments of God and honor My statutes; they are virgin in spirit, and have been washed clean in the blood of The Lamb, fully worthy.*

I have set them up as beacons, lesser lights sent out to reflect The True Light which shines upon them and gathers strength within them. Behold, these shall go for Me, and in them shall I burn bright in the Day of Darkness. They shall be like lamps burning and shining, and all those who enjoy their light shall be warmed by it. Behold, they shall mount up with wings like eagles, they shall run and not grow weary, they shall walk and not faint; and they shall be hidden, says The Lord. For those I send shall be fully clothed in The Spirit of God and shall accomplish great things, doing many mighty exploits in My name, to the astonishment and anger of the people.

O peoples of this world, where do you stand?...

*Your hearts have turned, and from
The Lord your God you are far removed!
For you have polluted The Holy Covenant,
Neither do you seek The Holy One in truth!...*

*Behold, darkness has fallen, a veil which remains very heavy,
A large stone hung around the necks of this dead generation.*

And you, O churches of men, how long shall you profane My name and dishonor My Sabbaths?! Behold, you break The Commandments of The Father, in the name of Grace, saying, *"We are delivered!"*... YOU ARE NOT DELIVERED! For you have all together forsaken The Lord your God! I see no truth in you!... *Behold, only lawlessness dwells there. For anyone who turns away their ear from hearing The Law, from them also will I turn away; even their prayer shall be an abomination before The Lord.*

11/20/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My Hand is Outstretched, The World is Given Up... The Day of The Lord Has Come! *cont.*

Behold, there are even many who offer up prayers in the name of the dead, while treading upon My every command... *Evil workers, vicars of Christ, whose end shall be according to their works!* Therefore, O mother of harlots, you are condemned! And you, O daughters of adoption, are forsaken and left to the fire!... **YOU SHALL BE PURGED!** *For your faith has no root, and all your testimonies are mere proclamations spoken in the wind, lies spoken in hypocrisy, many false words spoken in vain, a multitude of detestable speeches which plague My ears! Your prayers are a foul odor in My nostrils, a polluted offering which has come up before Me, quickly fading, coming to nothing before the Glory of The Holy One of Israel!*

Am I not a revealer of secrets? Says The Lord. And by the light of My glory are not all things exposed? Behold, under the full weight of My Truth all fall down! ALL are broken in pieces!... *Churches of men, revive and awake! Awaken from all this darkness! Purify your hearts, you hypocrites; and mend your ways, you double-minded! And return to Me! For you are a very rebellious people, a people with hardened hearts and unyielding spirits, a multitude of unwilling servants, a proud people who refuse to be broken! Therefore, because you are neither cold nor hot, I shall spit you from My mouth!*

*Oh misled and ill-favored sheep, I am come;
Yet from you I must remove My hand and withdraw My Spirit...*

*I must turn to you the back and not the front,
Leaving you in bewilderment and bitter tears,
In deep and heavy sorrows...*

For unless I humble you, you shall never enter My rest.

And though you say, *"We have already entered"*, I tell you the truth, you have surely forsaken Me and deny Me still... **YOU HAVE NOT ENTERED IN!** For I have declared the day; a day which has remained unchanged throughout the generations, which you were to remember and keep holy; a blessing and a foretaste of things to come, a sign between Me and you, that you may know I am The Lord who sanctifies you. Yet you refused to be set apart for My glory, having cast your lot with the deceiver and those being deceived, seeking glory for yourselves, pleasers of men. Therefore, I have indeed set you apart... *Behold, I have divided you from My flock, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats, leaving you to refinement in the Day of The Lord.*

Therefore, let My people now turn from the ways of men and the churches! Let them come out from among them with a shout! Let them heed the call and make a great noise! Let them lift up their voices to Heaven, and give Me glory, saying, *"We give thanks to The God of Heaven, The One who is and was and is to come, because it is time for You to reveal Your mighty power and reign! Hallowed be the name of The Lord! All glory is Yours, O God! All praise and thanks and power and dominion and authority belong to The Holy One of Israel, forever and ever! Amen!"*

Thus says The Lord God: Son of Man, go forth! Stretch out your hand, O God, and destroy! Cast the wicked into darkness, and let the naysayers be brought down into silence! Cast them to the sides of the pit, for the mouth of sheol is wide open! Says The Lord God Almighty. Let them lick the dust like serpents, for this is their due reward! Let the flames consume all these unrepentant dogs, and the sword strike through all these goats fit for slaughter!... *Tremble in fear, all you who forget God and spit at His Holy One! Be horribly afraid! For The Lord God has a Mighty and Strong One who shall judge and make war, a Righteous One whose sword proceeds from His mouth with which He shall strike down the nations, The Mighty One of Jacob who shall tread the grapes in the winepress of the wrath of My fury!*

11/20/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My Hand Is Outstretched, the World Is Given Up... The Day of The Lord Has Come! *cont.*

For I am The God of judgment and I shall fulfill every word, and it shall be finished! Affliction shall not rise up a second time, for I have prepared a fire!... *And the cowardly, the unbelieving, the vile, the murderers, the sexually immoral, those who practice magic arts, the idolaters and all liars shall be cast into it, destroyed from My presence forever! Behold, ALL evil shall cease from before Me! Every form of wickedness shall be utterly consumed in My fury! For I am a great king, says The Lord, and My vesture is a consuming fire!*

Behold, I am come, the time has ended; this world is given up and handed over, and shall soon be cast into darkness. Yet My witnesses shall shine and bring glory to My name, even 144,000 who belong to Me. For they are Mine, says The Lord; yea, they shall sing for Me! They are My sealed ones, of whom I have chosen and sent, for they have the name of The Living God written upon their foreheads.

I am El Shaddai, YaHuWaH Yireh;

Behold, I am YahuShua, both Lion and Lamb, God and Savior, Elohim;

For in The Son does the fullness of The Father dwell...

Thus at the name of YahuShua every knee shall bow.

Behold, He has a name written on Him, of which only He knows,

The name by which My witnesses are sealed and sent out...

Blessed, therefore, are those who go out in the name of The Lord,

And by the name I have given My Son, My name...

The name which is of Me and in Me, and given to Him

Who is risen and seated forever at My right hand,

He who is in the bosom of The Father, The Righteous One,

He who is from everlasting to everlasting...

I AM.

12/2/09 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For Jayse, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Be Completely Separate, Set Yourselves Aright and Prepare, For The Day of The Lord Has Come

Question asked by Jayse: Lord, should I accept Christmas gifts from family members?

Thus says The Lord YahuShua: What I have spoken already is true, and remains My will for those who walk in Me, even as an example to all those who remain ignorant of My ways, says The Lord. Regarding this holiday of men, which pollutes My name and desecrates the truth of who I am, I have said, *“Take no part, be then completely separate; and neither learn, nor take part in, the ways of the world or the pagan.”*

Therefore before you, Jayse, is an opportunity...

A testing of your resolve...

*A chance to be counted worthy,
To stand upright before The Lord.*

It is an opportunity to reveal, by example, that I am indeed first... *Believing I am The ONLY Way to follow, The ONLY Truth to uphold, The ONLY Life to receive and walk in... Worshipping Me by action, and in spirit and in truth, to the purification of your faith... The sanctification of this new life I have given you; yea, the shedding of your “old man” and this world, the putting on of Christ, the very act of which separates you from this world.*

*For it is by My life you are saved,
Even I had laid it down to cleanse you...*

Behold, I took it up again to establish you in My glory...

*For love’s sake I have restored you, placing you at My right hand,
And soon I shall also take you, holding you fast at My bosom.*

So again I say to you, I am The Lord and I must be foremost... *Or how shall I send you? My son, what matter these things of the world? What understanding is it you require? Is not the matter made known already? Is it not self-evident before your eyes?... And yet you ask for further understanding.*

My son, trust and obey; follow My leading and give heed to My speech. For I am leading you to a place others have not known, a place deep inside Me... *A holy place, of which kings and angels long to know; a place separate from this world and sin; a place set apart for My glory, which shall soon be fully revealed... A place in Me and of Me, forever seated at My right hand to the glory of The Father... Even as I am seated at the right hand of The Father, and He remains in Me, and I in Him.*

12/2/09 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For Jayse, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Be Completely Separate, Set Yourselves Aright and Prepare, For The Day of The Lord Has Come *cont.*

So shall it be at the end of days, which is upon you...

A day of sharp words and magnificent signs! A day of darkness for the world and consuming glory for those taken to Heaven!... A day of thick clouds and troubles, of bitter tears and deep sorrows, a multitude of tears... Lo, a great outcry shall be heard from among the remnant!... THE GREAT AND TERRIBLE DAY OF THE LORD!... A Day brought forth at My return, completed and brought to its end at My coming!

BEHOLD! THE MAJESTY COMES!

Bright and consuming, an all-encompassing fire!

THE BRIGHT AND MORNING STAR SHALL ARISE AND COME!

The light of which shall bathe the earth in My glory!...

And the sanctuary shall be cleansed.

Thus all things shall be set in order, all shall be wiped clean;

All shall be restored as it was in the beginning...

Yea, even in a greater glory!

For The King shall again walk among men,

Reigning on Earth as in Heaven...

Days without end.

Amen... And amen.

12/8/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
For the Churches of Men, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Wake Up! The Time Is Now!

Thus says The Lord God, to all those who dwell in the churches of men: My children, stop your wicked ways! Turn back from all this blasphemy you have upheld in My name, and repent! Set your steps aright, and cease from all these heresies which you have proliferated before My face!... *And return to Me! Wake up, My sleeping children, and sound the trumpet!*

Behold, even these seven times I have called you to awake. For the time has indeed come, and the day is very near, when I shall gather My flock and steal away My lambs, when I shall go from house to house and temple to temple, to see whether or not I dwell there. For many are called, yet few are chosen. For only those counted worthy to escape shall be gone from this place, and only those fully awakened in Messiah shall stand before The Son of Man in that day... *The rest left to walk through the valley, a valley of thick clouds and darkness, of tears and heavy sorrows.*

Beloved, even now, I behold the tears which shall flow down your cheeks in bitter remorse; even now, I feel the heavy sorrows which shall rend your hearts in that day; even now, I behold you trembling in fear... *Seeking yet never finding, seeing yet remaining blind, listening yet refusing to hear, eating and drinking yet never satisfied... Desolate.*

*Beloved, how is it I find many among you,
Who say they know Me and My will, yet refuse to walk in My ways?...*

*Is not My Salvation made known?
Are not My ways revealed,
My Commandments plainly written?
Are not the signs of My coming clearly seen,
Even before the eyes of this wicked generation?...*

Yet I hear no shouting from the rooftops, only wind...

*So are the words of this people among the churches of men,
Wind, a passing breeze, unable to move even the smallest of branches.*

O ignorant and wayward children, you who refuse knowledge and reject correction, hear The Word of The Lord: You dwell in kings' houses! And I have seen the thrones upon which you sit in your pride, and how you judge others without cause!... *Woe to you! WOE TO YOU! Says The Lord.*

Woe to all your self-appointed kings, who sit so high and lofty upon their thrones! And woe to every arrogant prince and man in authority! For you shall by no means escape when the power of The Lord is revealed from Heaven, when the arm of The Almighty is stretched out against every tribe, tongue, people and nation, when the presence of The God of Israel strikes fear into the hearts of all men!... *Swift calamity! Sudden destruction! Great tribulation for all nations!*

Therefore, hear the word of The Lord, all you who dwell in the churches of men: Your houses are left to you desolate, and shall be torn down in the Day of Calamity! And because you have refused knowledge and have set yourselves above correction, forsaking the voice of The Lord your God, persecuting My prophets which I Myself have sent to you, you shall become outcasts in your own land!... *Behold, you shall become as the vagabond who wanders the streets, a beggar in great want, drinking from the cup of your own tears, wailing, the sound of which shall carry throughout the streets of the hard-hearted... Barely noticed, with none stopping to lend a hand.*

12/8/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
For the Churches of Men, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Wake Up! The Time Is Now! *cont.*

For the day is coming quickly, when you shall speak My name aloud in your complaint, and boast of all your works which you did presumptuously in My name. Yet in that day I shall turn My face from you, declaring to you, “I never knew you”, for you are all workers of iniquity, a people who honor lawlessness in the name of Grace!... *Yet I tell you, YOU HAVE DEFILED MY NAME!*

In your arrogance you have caused many to turn from Me; and on account of all your perverse doctrines and polluted traditions have you led My children into rebellion against The Lord! Yes, even by this detestable doctrine which I loathe in My zeal, this place of eternal torment which was passed down to you through the mouth of the harlot, have you caused them to blaspheme My name on the highest order! Yet you gladly accept it, behold you relish it! And according to your own wickedness, with hearts full of judgment, you uphold it in your wrath! And in your quiet indignation, you secretly take pleasure in it!... *DESECRATION UNEQUALLED AMONG YOUR GENERATIONS! For by all your detestable doctrines have you appointed yourselves in My stead, placing yourselves upon My throne! Yet you did not hesitate, nor did you stop to consider your ways, for you do not retain God in your thoughts, nor does The Holy One have any part in your sacred assemblies!*

*For you have not ceased from causing those among you
To offer up polluted worship in My name,
As you continue to heap the filth of the heathen upon them!...*

*Neither have you lifted a finger
To wipe the pollution of the pagan from their faces,
With which you splatter them!...*

*Nor have you held your tongue from your blasphemies,
By which all this uncleanness has entered their ears!*

Therefore thus says The Lord God, of whom you have not known: YOU WERE TO BE MY EXAMPLES! For the image in which you have recreated Me, I AM NOT! Therefore you are no more My people, you are your own!... *LEFT to your own devices, LEFT to the filthiness of your fornications, LEFT to all your worldly lusts of which you continually seek after, having loved this world more than Me...* Therefore, I declare to you, your guilt remains and your sins are uncovered.

Beloved, what will come of this world?... *Nothing, only dust and ashes will remain! For I shall destroy the kingdoms of men! I shall tear down everything they have built, until every last vestige of man’s invention is purged! With everlasting fire it shall be burned up, and in the heat of My vengeance shall I make a full end, for the fire of The Lord can not be quenched!*

And thus shall I purge the whole breadth of the whole earth... *I shall not spare! Says The Lord in His anger. Behold, even the waters shall be consumed in the flames of My hot displeasure, and the rocks shall melt with fervent heat! For I shall utterly destroy your cities, O sons of men, and bring down all your tall towers, and break apart every man-made sanctuary, breaking them in pieces!*

Yes, every temple filled with abominations shall be torn down! Every temple, of every religion, shall be broken in pieces! Behold, not even one church or synagogue shall remain standing, though men have endeavored to place My name there!... *My name is not there, for My presence is far removed! Neither have I dwelled there! Says The Lord God of Israel.*

For I AM THE LORD, a great and mighty King, The Holy One of Israel! And I dwell in no house built by human hands... *I dwell in the hearts of men.* For I am God, and there is One Savior, and He shall go from temple to temple and search them thoroughly, to see if His spirit dwells there, to see whether or not His name is written there.

12/8/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
For the Churches of Men, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Wake Up! The Time Is Now! *cont.*

Behold, He shall look upon the tables of their hearts for My Commandments, which I had given to the children of Israel, whose adoption you were to become... *One olive tree with many branches, growing beautifully, bearing much fruit in The Beloved; even as the children of Israel were to grow also, that they might produce a multitude of sweet grapes from The Vine, which was sent and given up for them.*

Yet what do I see?!... *Great bitterness, sour wine, an awful spewing from the mouths of My own children!*

Therefore, because you have become as a wild and unruly grapevine, dwelling in a field amongst many briars and thorns, I shall bring upon you hail mixed with fire and blood, to purify and to break, and a scorching wind with intense heat, to purge... *Behold, it shall come forth quickly and pass through, fanning the flames into a raging fire, until every last briar and thorn is utterly consumed.*

*And you, O abominable vine, shall be cleansed,
Pulled up by your roots and set in your place...*

*Replanted at My feet in My vineyard,
Where you shall sprout anew, growing quickly,
Producing a multitude of fruit in a single season...*

Soon cut off, perishing, and gathered up to Heaven...

*For I am The Lord, and My crop shall yield its harvest in due season,
According to the time which I have appointed, to the glory of My name.*

Therefore thus says The Lord, to all those who yet dwell in the churches of men: Come out from among them and be separate! Depart quickly! Stop committing adultery with strange men, who have alluring lips and smooth voices, and cease also from all your adulteries committed with the harlot! Drink no more from the cups of her fornications, lest you suffer her fate which is about to be fulfilled! For her ways are against Me, and the doctrines of estranged men have no part with Me! Even their every tradition dishonors Me!... *Therefore whosoever remains on their part has no part with Me; and whosoever continues to revel in their sins, the same shall be cast into darkness, where there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.*

Churches of men, where is the fear of The Lord among you?! Not one trembles! Your knowledge is useless, and your understanding is corrupt! What have you done with The Word of Truth?! Seek therefore after pure understanding, and embrace undefiled wisdom, the kind of which is in Me and of Me, which can only be received in The Holy One, your Only Salvation and Escape!... *Beloved, crown Him King! No, not in platform nor by vain doctrine! Plead with your God in His name, that He may reign in your hearts! Wake up, My children! Wake up out of this heavy slumber! The time is now!*

See, I have called you to awake these seven times; yea, even ten times shall it be spoken through My prophets. Yet still you fail to discern, nor have you awakened from your slumber, for your sleep is deep and your eyelids remain heavy. Therefore according to each call you fail to heed, plugging your ears, refusing Me, and according to how you have ignored My voice and spoken harshly against this trumpet, shall it be accounted to you for refinement... *Yes, you shall keep your life; though it will be required of you in the world, you shall surely keep it. And you shall escape, yet as one escaping through the flames. Then you will know, I AM THE LORD, even I am He who exalts the meek and uplifts the lowly, He who humbles the haughty and abases the proud, The One and Only True God.*

12/8/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
For the Churches of Men, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Wake Up! The Time Is Now! *cont.*

*And in the presence of your Shepherd shall you dwell forever,
Worshipping Me in spirit and in truth,
Even in the Kingdom of My joy which has no end...*

*For in Him are you purified,
And by His shed blood are you made white...*

*For in Him does the fullness of God dwell,
And by Him alone is the promise brought to pass,
Even according to how I Myself had spoken it and as it was written...*

For I shall be your God, and you shall be My people, forever.

12/18/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For the Inhabitants of The Earth Who Have Forsaken Their God, and For the Churches of Men,

And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Great Forsaking

Thus says The Lord through His servants: *Hear The Word of The Lord! Behold, I am come as the whirlwind, as a mighty and dark storm, a thick cloud of judgment! I shall uproot and throw down! I shall tear down and break apart all your pillars, by which you have highly esteemed yourselves, O sons of men!...*

For The Lord your God has spoken, yet you had no ears to hear; nor has one of you spoken My name in truth. Your leaders have no knowledge, nor do they look up in anticipation of My coming. For the weight of this truth has not overcome them, nor is there one who is truly humbled by it... **YET I AM COME! HISTORY HAS AN END!...** *For the kingdoms of men are finished and shall be brought to ruin! They shall be swept away in My fury! And in My vengeance shall all these kingdoms be brought very low!*

Bow to The Lord of Hosts, therefore!... Or have you forgotten, it was I who had done it?! Even from the beginning and to the end, I change not! From everlasting to everlasting, I AM LORD!

*In times past, kingdom after kingdom was built up by the hands of men,
Yet all were brought down by the hand of God!...*

And still you build yourselves up with vain glories...

Has Babel no end?! How long shall you tempt The Lord your Maker?!

Therefore build, O sons of men! Build and raise yourselves high, make for yourselves a name! Exalt your corrupt knowledge and flaunt all these riches, which you have heaped up against the Day! Go out and parade your whoredoms before this great multitude, put all your vanities on open display!... *And watch in amazement, how quickly I tear you down, leaving all your tall towers in ruinous heaps!*

Behold, I shall cause your name to be spoken among the people as a cursing, and your knowledge to be met with contempt! For your power is gone from you, and all your knowledge flees away before the sound of My trumpet! There is no hiding place, no refuge from My strength! For the power of God is brought forth and displayed in His Holy One! And The Word of God shall come forth from Jerusalem, to tread upon the nations!... *Yes, even every nation, tongue and people, who have come out to fight against The King!*

Therefore, exalt yourselves, O sons of men! Yes, lift up your voices to the praise of your own glory!... *That I may abase you, that I may strike you hard upon your backs, until there is no wind left in you, until your knees buckle and you fall upon your faces!... Broken, face down, in the ashes of your fallen riches.*

I AM THE LORD!...

*And in the day of My anger when I execute My judgments against you,
I shall make of you a great spectacle, a perpetual desolation,
An astonishment to all who look upon you!...*

*And all those whom you oppressed,
Upon whom you stood to uplift yourselves, to make yourselves great,
Shall be your judges in that day!*

12/18/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For the Inhabitants of The Earth Who Have Forsaken Their God, and For the Churches of Men,

And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Great Forsaking *cont.*

Sons of men, even all who dwell upon the earth who remain married to this world, hear My words. For all I have decreed shall be brought upon this evil and most wicked generation! Even that which is stored up in My wrath shall be poured out upon *this* generation, IN FULL MEASURE!... *And behold, it can not be turned back.*

For Egypt had no escape, neither was there any to deliver them, yet to you a Savior is given, a way of escape is found. Yea, the knowledge of The Holy One is widely known and is published in all the world, and shortly The Gospel shall be preached in every corner; yet you men of this earth, all you inhabitants of the cities, plug your ears and hide your faces, saying, *“Let us alone, for we go our own way. For pride conquers wisdom, and we have become gods; see how we have made many in our own image. Let us alone, for we reign in the earth and The God of Israel will not see it. For He sleeps and has come to nothing; His word is only myth”.*

Therefore, because you have spoken in this manner with your hearts given over to deception, seeking always to fulfill your every lust, reveling in all uncleanness, breaking My every Commandment to the delight of the people... **BECAUSE YOU HAVE MADE YOURSELVES GODS!...**

Hear the Word of The One True God, who reigns high above the heavens, The God of Israel: *I am come out of My sanctuary, to punish and to destroy the gods of the earth! To lay your cities waste, until satan has no dwelling place!*

*Sons of men, you have not known Me, yet you shall know Me,
For My countenance is turned against you!
Anger fills My face, and My wrath is brought forth from the storehouses!...*

**FOR YOU SHALL HAVE NO OTHER GODS BEFORE ME!
AND THERE IS NO GOD BESIDES ME!...**

Behold, I shall destroy them all! Says The Lord in His jealousy.

For I shall make a quick end of all the gods of the earth, which dare to stand in My place, for they are no gods. For all you who dwell upon the earth are mere men, you are but flesh, a breath that passes away and returns not again. Your power is useless and corrupt; the imagination of your heart is evil, even from your youth; your ways are contemptible, and your every work is an abomination in My sight. For it is written, *“Every one of them has turned aside; they have altogether become corrupt. There is none who does good, no, not one.”*

Cower in fear, therefore, for The Almighty draws near! For My words in The Scriptures shall come to life before your very eyes, burning ever brighter, with the heat thereof singeing all your hardened foreheads! Lo, as a great sound, as a clanging cymbal growing ever louder, shall the word of The Lord resound in your ears! For My name shall strike fear into the hearts of My enemies, causing great and mighty men to shudder and the kings of the earth to tremble!... *Behold! The kings of the earth and all great men, every rich man, the commanders and all their mighty men, even slaves and free men, shall seek to conceal themselves in the caves and in the rocks of the mountains, in the clefts of the rocks, and shall call out to the mountains and to the rocks to fall on them... That they may be hidden from the face of Him who sits upon the throne of His glory, and from The King who shines in the power of His strength who treads the winepress of the wrath of His fury!*

12/18/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For the Inhabitants of The Earth Who Have Forsaken Their God, and For the Churches of Men,

And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Great Forsaking *cont.*

Behold, The Lord God of Israel has seen it!...

I have not departed...

*And I have looked upon all your doings,
Giving you many days to repent,
Many days to accept My Sacrifice
That you might take refuge in The Messiah...*

Yet you will not repent...

Rather, you have sought to replace Me with other gods, even yourselves.

Therefore, thus says The Lord to the gods of the earth: *Your time has come! Come out and meet The God of Israel! Yes, The God of The Old Testament is risen up, and shall pour out His anger, destroying all who oppose Him! For you peoples of the earth have not seen Me, nor do you know Me, nor have you considered your doings, nor have you bowed the knee before The King who reigns and has come... Yes, He who gave of His life to save you...*

For My Word is one, and My Book one, even as I speak now, ONE... *One Word, even as The Father and The Son are One.* And so I had sent to you My only Begotten, that you might really know Me. Behold, The Gospel of His grace has been provided you, the testimony of His life is before you, yet you refuse Him... *Hard children! Wicked generation!*

And now, I have sent to you My prophets to whom I have revealed My plans, for I change not, sending them swiftly to sound the trumpet in all the earth, to prepare the way of The Holy One before Him. Yet you assault them in word and by deed, with hate welling up in your hearts against them. Therefore, they shall be your masters in the Day; yea, I shall cause you to bow at their feet in your desperation.

Fear not, wild flock, for they are not sent to destroy you, but to be your shepherds, according to the number I shall call. Yet woe to you who are not of the flock, woe to you who come against them to do them harm, for you shall be cut down where you stand!... **I DO NOT CHANGE!**

*Therefore, all that is written, even concerning
The gods of old and the people who worshiped them,
Shall come upon this generation!...*

I WILL NOT SHARE MY GLORY!

12/18/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For the Inhabitants of The Earth Who Have Forsaken Their God, and For the Churches of Men,

And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Great Forsaking *cont.*

And what of you, O sons and daughters of men amongst the churches?...

Thus says The Lord, to all those who dwell in the churches of men: Hear the word of The Most High, The Almighty God, for I have looked upon you also. And I have seen all these abominations wrought within the churches of men... *Did you think it was hidden from My eyes?! Shall you lie, steal and cheat?! Shall you rob your God and draw back the hand from His people, and then come and stand before Me in a house which you have called by My name, and say, "We are delivered"?!... YOU ARE NOT DELIVERED! Brokenness and tears shall be your reward! It shall be yours, without mixture, in The Day of The Lord!*

Oh what a foul stench has come up before Me!

For your clothes are filthy!

And your faces are covered with the darkness of your heresies!

You stink with the awful fragrance of your fornications!...

Shall you continue to forsake My Commandments, in the name of Grace?!

I tell you, you have not embraced your Savior in truth, neither do you know Him at all! Says The Lord. For you have made Him the author of your sin!... *Desecration!...* Therefore, you remain in your sins! Your offerings are not accepted, and your supplications are refused! For you have called upon Me by another spirit, you worship another Jesus, a false Christ of which you yourselves have made!... *Beloved, your Savior weeps for you! For He no longer knows you! You have become unrecognizable to Him!... Estranged women whose hearts have turned, seeking after strangers and following after corrupt men in authority.*

Wash yourselves! Make yourselves clean! For the hour has come! Behold, the earth shall be moved from its place, and the heavens shall be shaken! Yet there you sit, unmoved, fading into slumber, while your church leaders stand still in the darkness of their own divinations and false teachings, receiving tithes from the people... INSOLENT CHILDREN, HOW LONG SHALL YOU ROB YOUR GOD?!

Therefore, because of your coldness towards Me, in where you have also despised Me on account of this trumpet and this Word, turning to My prophets a deaf ear though I Myself have sent them, I must tear you down, says The Lord. And no longer shall you preach in the name of Christ, for you do blaspheme The Spirit continually, polluting My name without ceasing.

Wayward peoples, lukewarm children,

Lost in a dark world of deception and sin,

You are given up, spit out, for I do not know you!...

See, your house is left to you desolate.

CHURCHES OF MEN, LET MY PEOPLE GO! Can you not see they are starving?! For they remain empty, void of The Spirit; they know not the truth, as it was meant to be spoken and received. For My children yearn to be fed and many seek The Light, yet what do I hear behind all these church walls?!... *BLASPHEMIES!* And what food is this being served to MY children?!... *DOCTRINES OF MEN!* And what is this detestable light shown before My people?!... *A FALSE LIGHT, THE VAIN GLORY OF MEN!*

12/18/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For the Inhabitants of The Earth Who Have Forsaken Their God, and For the Churches of Men,

And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Great Forsaking *cont.*

Therefore, thus says The Lord, He who died and is alive forevermore. Amen: *Assuredly, I say to you, leaders and all you preachers amongst the churches of men, you blind guides, hypocrites!... You shall be held accountable in the Day!... Yes, for every lost lamb and for every ill sheep which came to you, seeking and in need, to whom you fed lies, covering them with the filth of your fornications!*

Yet you say, *“What lies have we spoken? And what fornications did we partake in?”*

Thus says The Lord: *You have grown fat, sitting upon your thrones of pride. For I did not appoint you, nor have you heard My voice, nor have I spoken to you in a dream, saying, “Serve Me”; nor did I send to you a prophet, saying, “Lead My sheep and take care of My lambs”.*

Yet there you are, eating from all these man-made tables covered with foul and rotten food, regurgitating it to MY starving children, of whom you call your own, though I had warned you from the beginning that you should not do this... That you should not partake of any food served in the manner of pagans, nor eat anything served from the tables of demons.

YOU BLIND GUIDES, YOU HAVE NOT DISCERNED!...

Pride has blinded your eyes, and arrogance has stopped your ears!

And on account of your gluttonous appetites you have indeed grown very fat!...

Yet I tell you, you are starving and remain altogether lacking...

YOU HAVE ROBBED YOURSELVES!

You have left Me no room, no room at all! You are unable to receive of Me!... *EMPTY YOURSELVES!...* Behold, the door is shut to you, and you stand outside the gate already. For you have not known Me, neither do you seek My face that you might know Me as I truly am, nor have you come to Me that I might heal you. Modern pharisees, I am not found in the pages of man's books, nor will you find Me in the churches of men, nor shall any worship Me according to the traditions of men, who follow in the footsteps of the pagan and the heathen!

I am The Living God, The Pure Word who became man and dwelt among you!... *Immanu El.* I have never departed; even now, My Spirit remains with the faithful. Behold, I have poured it out upon all flesh, yet you have not known Me. *Therefore I call you to repent, to humble yourselves before My throne, to fall down at My feet and wail, to repent of your heresies and cease from all these fornications. For the harlot has deceived you; and the world, it seduces you.*

I am calling heaven and earth to rise up against you! Behold, nature shall fight against you, O deceitful peoples of the earth! And from you, O churches of men, have I removed My hand, and I shall cause you to become outcasts in your own land. You shall not escape calamity when it comes, nor shall I deliver your churches from all these troubles, which are here and shall come. *Therefore return to Me, forsake this world, and be then separate from all these churches of men. For by no other means shall you be grafted into Me. For I am One Lord, and My church is one in My body. I dwell in no house built by human hands... I dwell in My own temples, delicately formed by My own hands.*

12/18/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For the Inhabitants of The Earth Who Have Forsaken Their God, and For the Churches of Men,

And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Great Forsaking *cont.*

Oh My children, My own children are left starving and void!

My own beloved have forsaken Me!...

Beloved of My heart, do you not long for Me?...

Why do you walk in circles, as though I had given you two left feet,

Failing to take even one step forward that you might regain the line,

That your feet might be placed upon the path, once again?...

Nor have you followed My footprints, that you might walk in them.

Is it not right that I require it of you?... That you should take The Way I have provided? That you should walk in My ways, once you have received of Me? Yet you prefer another way, behold you have joined yourselves to another, being led of these so-called teachers of the Word who cease not from polluting it! For they remain blinded, married to a world of vain deceits... **YOU ARE ALL HYPOCRITES! EVERY ONE OF YOU IS A BLIND GUIDE! Fall into the ditch therefore! Dwell in the valley! Until the time be changed, says The Lord... For it is written, there is One Teacher and I AM HE.**

And thus I speak it through My servants, once again: Teachers of My word, all you modern pharisees, have you not failed in teaching yourselves?... You who preach that a man should not steal, have you not robbed your God and stolen from My children? And you who say, *“Do not commit adultery,”* have you not committed adultery with the pagans and the heathen, by your traditions and holidays? You who abhor idols, have you not formed for yourselves many, even recreating ME in your own image? And you who boast of your own righteousness, have you not forgotten My Sabbaths and abandoned The Moral Law, even teaching men so?... *I tell you the truth, you have dishonored Me, for you profane My Law without ceasing!*

Behold, the name of God is blasphemed among the nations because of you, as it is written. For you preach to the multitudes that they should not bear false witness, yet you have testified falsely against all those I have sent to you, even judging within yourselves that you are righteous, lying to yourselves... *For you do fight against Me.*

You edify My flock in your own names, using the false doctrines of men, then in that self-same hour you boast one to the other, saying, *“Look how I have gained so much knowledge in the Word”*, all the while forsaking the cause of the widow and the fatherless, and spitting upon the poor, labeling them according to your own false judgment, according to your own false righteousness... *Assuredly, I say to you, your righteousness is foul! Like menstruous rags, it is fit only to be cast out and buried beneath the earth!*

Or have you forgotten what the Scriptures say?... *There is One Righteous, even The Son of Man, Yeshua The Messiah, also called Jesus and Christ! YahuShua HaMashiach is His name! He, alone, is righteous!... HE IS THE LORD, YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS! Says The Lord God.*

Therefore I call you to repent in His name, My children...

To repent in sincerity and truth, to seek My face,

To forsake all which you think you know

And truly humble yourselves before your God.

12/18/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For the Inhabitants of The Earth Who Have Forsaken Their God, and For the Churches of Men,

And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Great Forsaking *cont.*

High-minded children, you know NOT My ways! Says The Lord. Humble yourselves, you who teach in My name! Run quickly and fall down, all you pastors and preachers, all you false prophets and self-appointed teachers, for you have surely forsaken Me! Thus I must also forsake you when the trumpet sounds, when the call is made... Humble yourselves! Cast yourselves down!

Shall I leave you? Oh My beloved, shall I leave you? Again I tell you, I have but to call out, and all those who carry Christ within them, who also keep The Commandments, shall fly away. They shall surely rest in My arms in The Day of The Lord... *Beloved, shall I leave you? Tell Me, where do you stand?*

Look, your lamps have gone out, for you remain unwilling; behold, you refuse to give heed. Even now, you ignore this last call to repent, though this trumpet is indeed sounding... *I tell you the truth, THIS IS THE PURE OIL, given you from My own heart.*

And still you turn to Me the back, while you hiss at My messengers in open and in secret. Thus only those who have ears will hear, and only those who truly long to receive shall fill their lamps. Then shall they truly see, and I shall surely look upon them and invite them in. Behold, I shall take them, they shall return home and they shall be hidden, even under the shadow of My healing wings... *Abiding always in My bosom, now and forever. I am The Lord.*

Churches of men, again I say to you, shall I leave you? Do you really know Me?

How long shall you cover yourselves with the filth of the pagan?

How long shall you abide in the shadow of the heathen?...

You are unclean! Neither do I see of Myself in you!...

Behold, you are left to that which you have chosen,

Refinement and the Day of The Lord,

Great wailing and much gnashing of teeth.

Thus I have spoken to this most deceitful generation, to this very dull and unfeeling people, with great plainness, using few figures of speech. For you are most rebellious and seek not to know the deep things of Christ, nor have you searched out My Truth, nor have you peered into The Book of The Lord with your whole heart, that you might know it. For you are a most wicked and hard-hearted generation, a deceitful people... *Not one truly knows Me, none seek Me as I truly am.*

Therefore in My wrath I have spoken, in My anger I have rebuked you sharply; behold, in My mercy I have written many Letters to this wayward generation, that some of you might return to Me before the time, for the time has indeed come... *And still you will not believe. Even so, amen.*

12/25/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Am Come Out of My Sanctuary

Thus says The Lord of Hosts, The Creator of Heaven and Earth, YAHUWAH; The One and Only True God, The God of Israel, The Great I AM; yes, I AM HE: Peoples of the earth, do you know Me? Do you really know who I am? I am Elohim; YahuShua-YaHuWaH is My name, both God and Savior; for in The Son does the fullness of The Father dwell, Immanu El. There is no other!...

Yet you of this earth have not known Me. Behold, I have spoken it plainly, using few figures of speech, yet you do not know Me. From the beginning even unto this day, I have declared it through all My servants, the prophets, and still you refuse to know Me as I truly am. Indeed the peoples of the earth pollute My name, and the nations take counsel together to strike Me from remembrance!...

Therefore, ALL shall come to know Me in My anger! Every tribe, tongue, and people shall behold My hand against the nations, until all those who blaspheme are bowed down, until every jaw is clamped shut and every tongue cleaves to the roof of the mouth! For I am come out of My sanctuary to astound the nations, to judge and to pour out judgment, to repay and take vengeance upon all My enemies!... To make an end!

Yet I ask you, who among the nations fears Me?! Who, among this great multitude, trembles in fear at the coming of The Holy One of Israel?! Who among this modern generation, among all these multitudes of perverse and vile people, revere My name?! Who is able to look upon My form and live?! And who among the mighty shall be able to stand, when the wrath of God is revealed from Heaven?!...

Therefore number your steps before Me, O sons of men! Make haste, grab hold of your satchel and prepare to flee! For the wrath of God does not sleep and is about to be poured out! For I have prepared calamity for all your lavish houses and disaster for all your palaces! Behold, I have purposed destruction for every city where satan dwells! Yes, great destruction from The Almighty comes, distress and calamity without respite!... The threshing of The Lord, the purging of all nations!

For thus says The Lord: Who will not be cast down when I stretch out My arm against the nations, when the anger of The Lord comes forth like fire and The Word of The Lord as a purifying flame?!... *Therefore seek to establish My way before Me, says The Lord God, and I shall also establish you; for I am The Lord, and I shall surely establish justice in all the earth!*

*Why do you stand so proud, O sons of men?!
Why do you set your faces like stone,
And resolve in your hearts to fight against Me?!...*

*Therefore I too have set My face against you,
And the resolve of My heart is to abase you;
And upon the wicked My punishment shall be most severe!...*

BE BOWED DOWN, O MOST WICKED GENERATION!...

*Humble yourselves and repent, and seek now The Righteousness of The Lord!
Seek after the way of God that you may walk in it,
And embrace Him who was lifted up for you on the tree,
That you may live and not die! Says The Lord.*

O sons of men, how long shall you court death and desire abomination?! For your hearts are full of adultery, and you have not ceased from lying down with sin! Behold, you have joined yourselves to the grave, and with death you have made your agreement!...

O foolish peoples, wicked nations, see The Word of The Lord! Yea open your ears and hear, listen to the voice of The Lord your God and prepare My way before Me, that you may live and not die! For there is no other God besides Me, a just God and a Savior! There is none besides Me!

Behold, The Holy One comes to gather and to judge, to take His spoil and to pour out judgment!... He shall be sent down!... And He shall surely steal away His treasure and secure His inheritance, pillaging every nation, leaving every house desolate! Therefore, woe to the peoples of the earth! Woe, I say to them! Woe to the generation of My wrath!

Therefore, thus says The Lord to the peoples of the earth: Come forth from your hiding places, and call upon your gods! Hurry now, call upon your leaders and beg your generals to set their armies in battle array; and see if they are in any way able to deliver you out of My hand!... *See whether or not, they can hide you from the face of Him who sits on the throne!*

For I am come out to punish the wicked and to cast down the mighty; behold, I shall avenge Myself upon all My adversaries! Their rebellion shall be turned upon their own heads; their roth anger shall consume them while they lie in their beds! For they have surely hated Me, denying Me days without end; murder and lies is all they know! Thus I, even I who created them and gave them life, shall cast them to the sides of the pit, and this at the behest of their own mouths!... *Their lives, forfeit.*

For they have loved transgression and do always run greedily for gain, with no thought to others. The Way of The Lord they have put far from them, The Truth is gone from their hearts, and of The Life they want no part; the light of their eyes, darkened. For the wicked have no home, neither does the evil-doer have any place in My Holy Mountain... *From the earth, and from The Holy City, are they completely cut off.*

*Therefore, I am indeed come out to judge the inhabitants of the earth,
I am indeed come forth to pass judgment,
Until every cracked reed is broken and pierces the hand
Of this most wicked generation!...*

*For they have surely bound themselves together;
In one accord they stand defiant against The Holy One of Israel!...*

*Thus I shall cut them down in their loftiness
And crush them at the height of their rebellion,
Breaking off every branch, drying up every root,
Until there is no trace left and the land is utterly desolate!...*

And it shall be as though they had never been, says The Lord God.

I am moved to wrath, My cup overflows, for great is the indignation of The Lord! I am come out to tread upon the gods of the earth, to destroy every stronghold, to break apart every dwelling place of idols! Behold, even against the churches of men shall I stretch out My hand, and My discipline shall be severe!... *Yes, I have set My face against them, for they have provoked Me to anger! Behold, they even provoke Me in My own name! Says The Lord. Thus I will judge them according to their ways, and repay them for all their abominations! FOR I AM THE LORD.*

12/25/09 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Am Come Out of My Sanctuary *cont.*

And behold, a great collapse shall ensue, even from one end of the earth to the other! For their wickedness shall be exposed and their shame made plain; for the threshing of The Lord comes forth to separate and to divide asunder, to cleanse and to wipe away!... *Then shall The Foundation Stone be uncovered! And no more shall it be hidden by men, or covered over with corrupt doctrine and filthy tradition! No more shall all this purple and scarlet hide the truth of who I am; nor shall this false image stand in My place, anymore; neither shall all these men of vanities block My way before Me, anymore! For I am a jealous God, and I will not share My glory!*

Behold, the anger of The Lord shall burst forth to the conquering of nations, to the punishing of great kings, to the slaughter of mighty men, to the utter destruction of every false god, to the smashing of every idol!...

TO THE KINGS OF THE EAST, AND EVERY IDOL!...

TO THE KINGS OF THE SOUTH, AND EVERY IDOL!...

TO THE KINGS OF THE WEST, EVEN OF ALL THEIR MATERIAL POSSESSIONS AND EVERY IDOL, UNTIL I HAVE BROUGHT UTTER RUIN UPON THEM!...

AND TO THE KINGS AND CHIEF PRINCES WHO SURROUND MY PEOPLE, TO EVERY TEMPLE OF ALLAH AND EVERY IDOL! Behold, I shall murder the god of the sons of Ishmael before their eyes! And he shall die in that day, for he is no god; neither can he save or deliver any out of My hand! For I shall cover his prophet in shame, and cause his name to become as an awful spewing among the nations, a byword and a hissing in all the earth!...

AND WHEN THE DAYS ARE ACCOMPLISHED, I SHALL BRING MY HAND AGAINST THE KINGS OF THE NORTH, AND EVERY IDOL! I shall tear them in pieces and cast down their ruler, covering their cities with darkness and their people with a sore! Wailing and gnashing of teeth shall be heard without ceasing, until I have made a full end! Says The Lord.

For The Lord God has purposed, and who can annul it?!...

*Behold, the first of the vessels is tipped,
And shall shortly be overturned;
Its contents rushing forth like a flood!...*

*For My countenance is changed;
My anger is come to the full and fills My face like fire!...*

*Thus the time of the great recompense has come,
And can not be turned back!...*

Vengeance is Mine, says The Lord, and I shall surely repay!

Behold, the earth swells with abominations! The cities of men are filled with darkness and overflow with every kind of evil; every foul and wretched sin reaches new heights in wickedness! Across land and sea it spreads forth like a plague; even in the wide open spaces it is there, carried upon prevailing winds to every corner!... *O most wicked generation, you have raised up Sodom from the dust, and brought forth Gomorrah from the ashes, having learned nothing from their example! Behold, the days of Noah are revived before My face; thus the days of calamity and many sorrows have come in!*

Peoples of the earth, your evils are not hidden, nor does your wickedness sleep! Behold, the cause of the oppressed has come up before Me, and the cries of the innocent fill My chambers! Even the sound of every unborn child, which you have murdered, has entered into the ears of The Lord of Sabaoth! Murder fills every corner, blood flows in the streets, and the lewd gladly walk in it!... *Sons of perdition, who put evil for good and darkness for light, and do not cease from cursing their Maker!...* Thus, by all their doings have they brought blood upon their own heads! Says The Lord.

Therefore, thus declares The Lord to the generation of His wrath: From the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of every unborn child, even of every person murdered in innocent blood from the beginning unto this day, have I laid upon this generation!... *For I had spoken, yet you would not hear; it was written, yet you rejected My Word; I poured out, yet you refused to drink; and now, even as in all times past, you come against My servants, the prophets. Behold, even the churches of men join in your error and remain on your part; for they have not discerned, neither will they listen. For they clasp their hands over their ears, as scales grow over their eyes; they are blinded, casting their lot with this world and the deceiver!*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: BLOOD! Blood shall be your drink, suffering shall be your meat! Blood and suffering shall fill every corner, for this is your due reward, seeing as how you do revel in it! Behold, you show no concern over the affliction of others, and care not for the poor and the needy! The cause of the widow and the fatherless is all but forgotten among you, and over the slaying of the innocent rarely a tear is shed!... **YOUR MURDERS HAVE NOT CEASED! THEY ONLY INCREASE BY MEASURE!...** Nor have your leaders lifted a finger to put an end to all this injustice, nor has the outcry of the suffering entered into your ears, nor has the scale of these atrocities penetrated your stony hearts, whereby you should have been moved by it! **THEREFORE, BLOOD!** Blood shall fill the rivers and streams; the sea shall give off an awful stench and become like the blood of a dead man! The mountains shall drip with the blood of the slain, and the hills shall run down with the blood of My enemies; multitudes of dead bodies shall litter the ground! Behold, the hand of The Invisible God of your forefathers shall be felt; the presence of The Holy One of Israel shall cause all in the earth to tremble! The mountains shall be thrown down, the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground! And at the sound of My voice all creation shall bow down!... And never again shall the people whisper, "God has not seen it, He is a God afar off; He will never behold it, neither does He listen."

For thus says The Lord: Am I a God afar off?! Am I immune to your evils?! Has My heart also hardened and grown cold like yours?!... **MY SORROW IS INFINITE!** For My eyes have seen, and My ears have heard! Thus anger boils up inside Me, and My wrath must be poured out! For I am God, very close at hand!

*Therefore the time has come,
For The Ancient of Days to stand up and judge the nations,
For The God of Heaven to stretch out His arm
And pass judgment upon the peoples of the earth!*

*For all that is written in The Scriptures of Truth,
Concerning the Day of The Lord, shall surely come upon this generation;
Even as all My words, written in this book, shall come to pass also;
For this Word is Mine and shall become famous!...*

Behold, even I shall cause My name to resound in all the earth!...

I AM THE LORD.

12/31/09 **From God The Father -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Enemies of Israel, Come Forth!

Thus says The Lord God of Israel: The time has come, when I shall rise up and spare My people. Yea, I shall stretch out My hand and deliver them, even all of them; yes, the believer and the wicked alike shall be spared... *Even all who dwell in My land, the land which I had promised to Abraham and have given to the seed of Jacob, forever.*

Yet let it be known, and let the people understand: For My own name's sake shall I perform this, for it is time to reveal My hand to the peoples of the earth. It is time for the name of The Lord your God to be made known, for I shall cause My name to resound in all the earth... *Behold, it shall resound loudly! It shall sound! And My power shall be made fully known!*

Then shall you know, even as it is written and I Myself had spoken it, that I AM THE LORD; and I have dealt with you for My own name's sake, and not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O house of Israel, says The Lord God.

Therefore, let My people bow down and give thanks. And let the atheist consider and weep for his soul; let his intellect fail him and his heart melt like wax before the fire... *And let all My enemies fear! LET ALL IN THE EARTH TREMBLE! For behold, I am standing! I am coming down to take a stand! And My anger has come up into My face!*

Behold, the enemies of Israel are gathered together; evil thoughts have entered their hearts. Lo, I have hardened them for My purpose, saying, *"COME FORTH! Gather together! Come swiftly! Yes, all you wicked nations, come! Make a pact and come forth! You, and your armies with you! Yes, come against the land I had given to My people! Come quickly to destroy and take your spoil!"*... For the time has come, and I am eager to perform My will...

Stand fast in battle array, cover the land like a shadow and take aim! For you shall be cut down! I shall cut you down as blighted wheat before the scythe, as a diseased sheaf left standing in the open field, set as stubble before the fire! Says The Lord.

*Behold, I shall make of you a spectacle!
And you shall be for a sign to all nations!
Even the sun shall be covered!...*

*And you and all your company shall be struck by My own hand!
Yes, I shall strike you down and fill your hearts with madness!*

*FOR I AM THE LORD!
The God who reigns in Israel!...*

The One and Only True God, Creator of Heaven and Earth!...

YAHUWAH!

1/10/10 **From God The Father** -

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The World Shall Be Shaken

Thus says The Lord God: Madness has come over the whole world, and My wrath also, for I have removed My hand; lo, the earth is forsaken for a time, and for this short season, wherein I have turned to it My back... *And so shall it remain, until The Great Day comes when I shall move swiftly against it...*

Behold, My countenance is changed, and I shall surely turn My face toward it, once again!... *Yet not for good, but for great calamity!* For My anger is kindled, and My face is set hard against the peoples of the earth! Even this year shall many feel the strength of The Lord building quickly in His anger!... *And the whole world shall be shaken!* For the hearts of men have waxed very cold! Therefore, I shall strike at My enemies in My fury, and the whole world shall tremble!... *Behold, the hearts of men shall melt in that day; with every countenance falling, their innards quaking, their knees buckling for fear.*

*And until this time, and after, shall the earth tremble and shake;
And bring forth calamity upon calamity, and famine,
And pestilence of every kind...*

For all this is but the beginning of sorrows...

The first contractions of an expectant mother suffering to bring forth.

1/14/10 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Shall Bring My Hand Against ALL Nations Who Have Forsaken Me!

Question asked by Timothy: Lord, was the earthquake in Haiti part of Your judgments?

[Answer from God The Father] From Haiti also have I removed My hand... For the multitude of their idols have I turned My face from them; and because of all these evils, done by their own hands, have I forsaken them in My anger, says The Lord.

Yet grieve not over all these dead, for by no means does death have the last word. Rather wail and pray for those who remain; wail on the behalf of those who refuse Me, and double for those who continue to rebel against Me, says The Lord. For they shall suffer the full weight of My wrath against the nations.

For I am The Lord and I have purposed, and I shall bring My hand against ALL nations who have forsaken Me! For the nations of the earth parade their whoredoms before Me, continually; greedily do they heap to themselves perversions of every kind; eagerly do they run to commit every sin, which I hate, practicing every abomination to their own hurt. Behold, they celebrate their filthiness in My sight, everyday! And every night do they revel in all their uncleanness!

Peoples of the earth, how long shall you tempt The Lord your God?! For I can no longer bear the sight of you! Behold, I have given you many days to repent, yet you only increase in your rebellion against Me, putting every kind of evil for good!... *Quickly covering over every light I have sent to you, in where you have despised Me!... That you might continue in your fornications, and perform all your abominations under the cover of night!... WICKEDNESS OVERFLOWS! It is not at all hidden!*

Therefore, thus says The Lord to the inhabitants of the earth: You are fallen! Woe to you! Woe to the peoples of the earth! FOR I AM AGAINST YOU!... *But first, you must be forsaken for a time.*

*Behold the Day has come upon you,
When I shall surely stretch out My arm,
And city by city shall be brought down!*

*And many mighty men shall fall,
Great men shall be brought to ruin,
And every idol shall be broken!...*

They shall all be shattered and broken in pieces!

*For the time of recompense has come in,
And it shall continue until the consummation...*

Says The Lord...

He who stands and judges the earth.

1/21/10 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Voice of The Almighty God

Timothy, hear My words and have understanding, receive of Me and find peace. For that which I now share with you shall answer your concerns and open your understanding, and you shall have peace.

Thus says The Lord: I will, and it is done; I speak, and it is heard. My voice resounds in all the earth, yet very few have ears to hear. And though My voice is indeed made known, even in all the world, still they refuse to hear. Yet you, Timothy, have embraced My voice; your ears I have opened. Thus when I speak to you, you hear and also write, and then trumpet; so also is My voice carried upon the four winds of heaven, broadcast in every corner, entering into every ear. Yet the hearts of this people have grown cold; they will not listen... *Behold, they have hated the sound of My voice.*

Therefore, listen and have understanding: *The Day is upon you, wherein I shall gather up My sheep and every lamb, even those asleep shall be lifted up, and the first harvest shall be accomplished in an instant.* And though this trumpet has reached in number many ten thousands, even now according to these millions, you will have only reached a very few when compared with the whole of the population of the earth, before the first harvest has commenced and is finished.

For I tell you a mystery, which is now made known:

I am The Lord...

And My voice, a consuming fire...

*The sound of which carries
To the farthest reaches of the universe.*

Therefore, that which I speak to you has already gone out into the world, even into every ear. Thus that which I command you to trumpet is an echo of My Word spoken to this generation, so those who have heard and receive My Word, who also heed My calling, may seek out its sound to be blessed in it, even a further edification... *As a continual song drawing them to its Source.*

Yet most refuse to hear, clasp their hands over their ears; rather embracing this world and its seductive song, which leads quickly down the wide path to destruction. For to the dull of hearing and to the wicked of heart, whose tongues testify to their own demise, whose ears are attuned to evil, their thoughts and musings contemptible... To these, My Letters and My Word in the Scriptures of Truth have become a stern warning, an unrelenting siren blowing continually on the wall, which ceases not from tormenting their corrupted souls... *As fire upon their skin, as sand in their eyes, as burning wax dripping into their ears.*

Therefore Timothy, those who hear Me will also hear you; and those who refuse Me will also refuse you. And those who love Me will also love you; and those who hate Me will also hate you. And those who seek out this trumpet, loving its sound, will help you; and those who forbear will fight against you.

And so I shall increase the sound of My voice seven times, even as Jericho, until all things break and all are broken!... *Many broken unto death, ground to dust beneath The Stone which shall be placed in Zion, for The Stone shall become a great Mountain filling the whole earth; while still others, My hidden treasure, My battered and bruised sheep, the wild of My flock, are broken and come to rest solidly atop this same Stone... The Rock of My Enduring Promise.*

1/21/10 **From God The Father -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Voice of The Almighty God cont.

*Behold, My Word has went forth and sounds in all the earth,
Resounding through My body, by mouth and by trumpet...*

*For I am The Lord, and I change not;
As I am, so shall I be and have always been...*

Even from everlasting to everlasting, I AM.

Therefore I have spoken it, and shall say it again, before this perverse and wicked generation, though they can in no wise bear to hear it: *I AM COME! THE TIME IS HERE!* And behold I, The Lord your God, will do nothing until I have revealed My plans to My servants, the prophets...

And this I have done...

Give Me glory! Kiss The Son! For darkness is overhead and great turmoil has come upon this generation, the likes of which no generation before has ever seen, nor shall any generation after!... The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth! Your God has come down to you in judgment and for ruin! FOR CALAMITY!

Behold, I am come out of My sanctuary to destroy!... Until there is no sin left in the land, until all things have bowed down before Me, to give Me glory! And to those who kiss The Son, to them I shall be a God very close at hand, even they shall rest upon My bosom. Yet to those who forsake Me, who do always rebel against Me and curse My name and The Christ's, to them also shall I be a God very close at hand... The God of vengeance and recompense! The God of judgment and justice!

Behold, I shall be The God of horror and dreadful signs to them and their idols, the destroyer of all their temples!... The One who reigns in Israel, who breaks apart all their false foundations!... The King, The Mighty and Strong One, who smashes in pieces and wipes away even all they hold sacred!... IT SHALL BE BROKEN IN PIECES! Behold I, even I, shall murder every god of the pagans and of the Gentiles, for they are no gods! Even the god of the sons of Ishmael shall die in that day, for he is no god! HE LOOKS NOTHING LIKE ME!... Then they will know, I AM THE LORD!

For there is no other and none like Me...

*The One True God, THE ONLY GOD,
Whose fury has come in His burning jealousy,
Elohim, YaHuWaH, also being your only salvation and escape...*

Behold, all shall know Me and see My face - YahuShua.

Bow therefore and give glory to My name, for it is time!... Return to Me!

1/24/10 *From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -*

*A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Sons Who Shall Be Sent in The Day to Prepare His Way Before Him,
And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*

Sons of Service

My sons, your time of service is much closer than you think, says The Lord. Yet for others it will seem to tarry, for they are not fully awake; their eyes remain closed, their ears remain dull of hearing. Yet for you, it is coming quickly, for you have asked of Me and remain willing, having loved Me above your fellows, seeking always to know Me... *Behold, you shall know Me! For I am coming quickly, and in each of you shall I dwell fully.*

*No more shall you beg, no more shall you plead;
Neither shall you stumble, anymore...*

Behold, in that day you shall surely sing!...

*For the fire of My own Spirit
Shall be established within you,
And you shall burn bright.*

With the heat and brilliance of the noonday sun shall you shine for Me, for I shall be revealed in you. And as I walked, so shall you walk; as I did, so shall you do likewise; and as I was persecuted, so shall you be hated. Fear not; for as no man prevented Me nor did one lay a hand upon Me, nor were any able to take Me by force, nor was any stone able to strike Me down, until I gave Myself up, so shall it be with you... *For I am The Lord, and who can usurp My will? Who can change the times and seasons, which I hold within the counsel of My own will?*

Behold, I have separated you from the world; and behold, I shall send you back into the world, even as I was sent into the world. And as I came from The Father and was sent, so also shall you be sent as one who comes from Me. You are sent to shepherd those who are returning to Me; and to warn those who are perishing, those who have departed from Me.

You are sent to heal My sheep injured in the battle, and to rebuke evil, both seen and unseen. Behold, I have given you authority over all who seek to do you harm, for you are My anointed. You shall also shepherd and bless the flock of the slaughter, for this is My will. Yet understand this: As I was sent and suffered, so shall you be sent and suffer, save this... *You are not sent as a sacrifice, for this is finished! It is accomplished!*

You are sent to endure for My name's sake...

*To bring in a great harvest;
To sound the trumpet in all the earth,
Preparing My way before Me;
To abase and to uplift, to curse and to bless...*

To strike at the nations, in My name!

1/24/10 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**

*A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Sons Who Shall Be Sent in The Day to Prepare His Way Before Him,
And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear*

Sons of Service *cont.*

You shall lead the remnant to the place which I have prepared for them, that they may be hidden from the face of him who seeks to devour them. Yes, you shall do all these things, and great men will be made to tremble, and mighty men shall flee from before you; lo, even strong men will be brought to tears... *Behold, kings shall be put in subjection to you, on account of My words which I shall cause you to speak.*

Yes, you shall do all these things... *I in you.* I shall accomplish them through you swiftly, and in My name shall they be done, causing My name to resound amongst My people. Yea, it shall resound in all the earth, causing the fear of The Lord to come upon ALL people! Then whether they will hear or whether they will forbear, all from the least unto the greatest will know... *I AM THE LORD and there is no other!*

Look up! I am coming quickly! Behold, I am already here, I am with My people!... Your God and your servant, your refuge and your strength, the love of your hearts... YahuShua is My name!... Give Me glory! For the time has come, for The Father's hand to be made known, His power manifest!

I AM COME! The Lion of Judah has come forth out of His place!... To judge and to punish! To refine and to uplift! To break apart and to build! To burn and to restore!... To fulfill, to complete.

*For the Day of The Lord has come!
Behold, it is at the door!...*

The Great Day is very near!

*And behold, The New Day is coming quickly,
When Everlasting Righteousness shall come in!...*

*When The Rightful King shall reign,
With you, the elect of My heart,
Entering into My joy and My rest...*

*For I shall be your God,
And you shall be My people...*

Days beyond number, life without end...

Everlasting praise!

4/2/10 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Alone Sit as Judge, Says The Lord

Thus says The Lord: Nothing coming from the mouth of those who scoff or shoot out the lip against The Lord's anointed... *Whether they be a friend or an enemy, a spouse or a relative, a neighbor or a stranger, a scholar or a teacher, or a pastor, self-appointed prophet or preacher...* Shall be accounted as true. Neither shall any weight be given to their arguments; it is wind.

Let their controversies be brought before The Lord only; or let it be cast upon the dunghill, for this is the weight which their words carry in My eyes, and this is the value I have assigned to their assertions, says The Lord. For I am The Only Judge. And those who endeavor to sit upon My throne, in the judgment of others, shall be cast down, whether their argument is just, or whether it is filled with deceit and evil intentions.

For any, who cast judgment or condemn another, have no forgiveness in their heart. They have departed from love and pride has become their new master, as they continue to ridicule, slander, and persecute My servants with a heart full of unbridled arrogance... *They shall be cast down! They shall be severely abased in the Day of The Lord's Anger, with their every word falling to the ground, their every arrogant assertion shattering at the feet of My messengers! Says The Lord God of Hosts. For MY judgment shall go forth, and MY Word shall stand!... My name exalted in all the earth!*

*Behold, My words have gone forth already,
And through My prophets I have spoken and given warning...*

*And by no means can they be cast down,
Nor shall even one word fall to the ground,
For it is I, even I, who upholds them...*

It is MY Word they trumpet!...

The sound of which shall never pass away.

Behold, I sit as judge over all the earth, for it is My footstool!...

*Yea, the whole universe is subject to My every word!
For every command, proceeding from the mouth of The Almighty, is creation!
For I AM HE WHO CAUSES TO BE, YAHUWAH THE EVERLASTING!...*

The One and Only True God, whose will is made manifest!...

AND SHALL BE!

4/3/10 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Regarding abortion, the slaying of the innocent

My Anger Runs Deep

Thus says The Lord: *My anger runs deep, and is kindled against all who slay the little ones! Yet not over these only, for the sins of this people are piled to Heaven, a whole nation without remorse! Thus I shall destroy the city and bring down My hand hard upon the people! For upon this city and upon this nation have I laid all the blood of the innocent, from the day it was brought forth as law even unto this day!*

Yet Dallas shall not be alone in the fire! For all cities and nations shall receive recompense in full for their evil deeds, in the Day of The Lord's Anger, coming to nothing when My wrath is fully satisfied! FOR I AM THE LORD! And that which has been stored up shall be poured out, full strength, upon this generation!... Until there is no more sin before My face, until all this wickedness is wiped away, until the whole breadth of the whole earth is burned up with unquenchable fire!... And every trace of the kingdoms of men is gone from this place!

WICKEDNESS SHALL NOT RISE UP A SECOND TIME!...

Says The Lord God of Hosts...

*He whose face is filled with the heat of His hot displeasure,
Whose jealousy burns as a raging fire over His beloved little ones,
Whose countenance has changed
And is set hard against the people of the earth.*

4/8/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

For All Those Who Call of Themselves Christian Who Have Not Embraced Their Savior in Truth,

And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Lost Sheep

Thus says The Lord of Heaven and Earth: *I have seen and I have heard!... And no more shall I allow all this iniquity to thrive before My face! No longer shall I allow all this sin to proliferate throughout the earth!*

Thus says The Lord your Redeemer, He who weeps for you... Behold, with many tears I speak to you: *Oh My beloved lost sheep, you have wandered far from Me, you have gone astray. Why, beloved? Why have you forsaken Me? You were to be My treasure!... Oh how I weep for you; yes, We weep for you, beloved! Turn aside and return to Me, for I call to you still.*

Beloved, do you not hear Me weeping? Have you not tasted of these bitter tears, which I have shed for you? Have you not heard the sound of My sorrow, which fills My voice? Do you not know the depths of My love? Where are you, beloved?!... You are lost, chasing after every unclean thing, in a world which seeks only to consume you!

Come home! COME HOME, MY BELOVED ONES! There is no more time to tarry! For the time has come for The Father's indignation to be poured out! And all the children of disobedience shall come to know it!... Yes, all these insolent and rebellious peoples shall surely drink of it!

Yet here I am, beloved! Look up, My children, and give Me glory! Repent in dust and ashes! Wail and lament loudly!... Cry out! For there is One Salvation!... Only one name by which you must be saved, One God and One Savior, only One who can fulfill your heart's innermost desire... I am He, beloved! I AM HE!... YahuShua is My name.

*Beloved, come home to Me, and wait no longer;
Be spared from all these troubles, which have come upon this generation...*

Now is the accepted time! Today is the day of salvation!

*Thus have I spoken it and so shall it be,
For I swear by Myself, says The Lord...*

It has begun.

4/18/10 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My Word Has Gone Forth, Yet Who Has Embraced It?... Who Has Cupped Their Ears to Listen?! Says The Lord

Thus says The Lord God: If you embrace the Bible, yet reject these Letters, you deny the word of The Lord; and if you embrace My Letters, yet reject the Bible, you deny the word of The Lord... *For I am The Author and Finisher thereof.*

Is this not how it has always been, even toward every prophet which I have sent?... *Even to YahuShua, who is called Jesus and Christ, who is and was THE Prophet and Deliverer, The Mashiach?* For the people to whom the prophets were sent indeed had a form of godliness, yet denied the power thereof, saying within themselves, even one to the other, *"We believe the Torah, yet we will reject these sent to us. Yea, we shall stone them in word and by deed, and cast all their cords from us"...* Though it was I, Myself, who had sent to them prophets, even The Messiah who is called Christ. And was not the word of God through His prophets, even the words of The Christ and His apostles, added to the Bible?... *For I do not change.*

Indeed, there is nothing new under the sun...

*For as My people refused Me in all times past,
With a stiff arm and stretched out neck,
With their foreheads hardened and their hearts calloused,
So it is even to this day...*

*For all these who dwell in the churches of men
Are very rebellious, an insolent and deceived people;
And all these devout of Israel remain blinded,
A most stubborn and high-minded people...*

*Houses full of blind guides, who speak to the deaf,
Endeavoring to teach the dumb the songs of men...*

Says The Lord.

4/19/10 **From God The Father -**

For The United States, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Lord's Declaration to the Nation, Once Called of Itself "Under God"

O Mighty and Perverse Nation, Take Your Fill!

Thus says The Lord: My sons, have you seen all these abominations wrought in your land? Have you seen how they pollute My name day and night without ceasing, how they parade their iniquities continually before My face?...

Behold, the sins of this people are very great, sins of every kind, iniquity beyond measure!

Therefore prophesy, My servants, lift up your voices and prophesy against this nation, and say to this people: *I am against you, O nation of harlots! I have set My face against you, O wicked nation! Yes, the season is here! Declares The Lord.*

THE DAY OF THE LORD HAS COME! AND ALL SHALL ENTER IN!...

*And upon this nation, once called of itself "Under God",
I have purposed ruin, even calamity upon calamity!...*

DISASTERS OF EVERY KIND!...

*Behold, I am calling the earth to rise up
And fight against you, O proud and arrogant people!...*

Says The Lord God.

For you are a very adulterous people, a wayward generation who have removed themselves far from Me, a people who walk in the ways of the pagan and delight in the ways of the heathen!... A WHOLE NATION WHO LIFTS UP THEIR HEELS AGAINST ME!... A nation who murders the innocent without cause, a nation who casts the widow and the elderly aside in their affliction, and forgets the needs of the fatherless!... A NATION WHO DOES NOT UPHOLD THE CAUSE OF THE POOR AND THE NEEDY!... A nation who oppresses the alien and does not aid the stranger in their time of need, a hard-hearted generation, a very rebellious people who reject My every decree!

Therefore, thus says YAHUWAH... Yes I, The God of Israel: You shall become the afflicted, and I shall leave you fatherless in your time of need! Behold, I have turned to you My back already! Says The Lord. You shall be left poor and naked, oppressed, with no one to uphold you or listen to your cause!... *A lost stranger wandering in desolate lands, says The Lord.*

For My anger is kindled against you! Behold, the heat of My indignation has come up into My face, and shall burn as a raging fire in the day of your recompense! For I have seen your wickedness, and I have looked upon the deceit of your heart, O fallen nation! Therefore I am coming down to break this people, to severely humble this great nation! For the wicked have become a sore, an awful sickness spreading across the land, a disease which I shall command the earth to cleanse, until all this wickedness is consumed!

Yet I shall not make a total end. For I shall clothe all who have come to Me naked, with fine robes. I shall feed the poor in spirit, who have called on My name in sincerity and truth; indeed they shall be well fed in that day. I shall wipe the tears of the remorseful and uphold the broken, as I shelter the penitent and give grace to the humble. And the pure in heart shall behold My face, in the day they return home... *Indeed all, who have washed My feet with their tears, shall be comforted for one week in the house of The Lord.*

4/19/10 **From God The Father** -

For The United States, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Lord's Declaration to the Nation, Once Called of Itself "Under God"

O Mighty and Perverse Nation, Take Your Fill! *cont.*

MY PEOPLE, COME UP AND SEEK THE MOUNTAIN OF THE LORD!...

Come out from among them! Do it now!

Run quickly, rush forward, for here I am upon My throne!...

BELOVED, SEEK THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS!...

For He is a strong tower against the Day,

A fountain of life and righteousness for My people,

A sanctuary for all who call on His name

In these final days of calamity.

And though you deny Him for your hearts do lie, and though your mouths speak many lying words, even one to the other, in an effort to hide the truth from your consciences, even this truth which I have placed before your very eyes, My Word lies not!... *Behold, in a loud voice I proclaim The Way of Salvation and announce the coming of The Holy One! For I am The Lord and I do not change!*

Thus says The Lord, The Only God, The God over all creation, Creator of Heaven and Earth: Summer is near, for I am come!... *O My peoples, come home! Return to Me and bow down! Be again united with your God! Seek union in Christ, for He is The Only Way!... It is time.*

Behold, the time has come for this nation to know the indignation of The Lord; it is time for them to taste of My bitterness and to receive of My anger. Lo, this nation has tasted already, though that which was poured out was but a very small portion... *My hand drawn back in anger, a call to awake, a shout from The Almighty to rouse this nation from slumber.*

*YET I HAVE HEARD NO REPENTANCE,
OVER ALL THIS EVIL THEY HAVE COMMITTED!...*

*Nor has this nation turned and done that
Which is right and good in the sight of The Lord!...*

*Instead, they continue in their sins,
Proliferating their iniquities before My face,
As they shake their fists toward Heaven!*

4/19/10 **From God The Father -**

For The United States, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Lord's Declaration to the Nation, Once Called of Itself "Under God"

O Mighty and Perverse Nation, Take Your Fill! *cont.*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: My anger shall be poured out upon this nation! And this nation shall be shaken to its core, suffering calamity upon calamity! Even as a woman in great travail, laboring to bring forth, so shall My wrath grab hold of this nation!... *And oh what a cry shall be heard, a great multitude of tears, with the wailing thereof echoing throughout the land.*

For you have altogether forsaken Me! You have become a people who continually spit upon your King!... *My Son, YahuShua HaMashiach, The Only Begotten of The Father, yes He who is called Jesus and Christ, THE LORD.* Behold My anger burns hot! And from the least, even unto the greatest, shall the heat of My indignation be made known! For I have called to you, yet you fail to answer; I have spoken to you, yet you refuse to hear.

*THEREFORE, THUS DECLARES THE LORD GOD OF ISRAEL,
THE GREAT I AM, HE WHOSE FACE IS FILLED WITH THE HEAT OF HIS WRATH;
THUS SAYS THE LORD IN A MIGHTY AND LOUD VOICE:*

Son of Man, remove your hand from this people, and no more withhold!...

*Let this nation now receive of the wrath of My fury!
Let them come and sup from the table of My judgment!
Let them eat from the plate of My punishment
And drink deeply from the cup of My indignation!...*

O MIGHTY AND PERVERSE NATION, TAKE YOUR FILL!

4/26/10 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The One Who Stays, Lets

Thus says The Lord: *I am come to take My beloved, to plunge this world into darkness; even with a heavy heart, it must be so...*

For My heart aches... *Is it not also torn?...* My wounds remain and My heart bleeds still. Yet they will not come to Me, they refuse to drink from this cup which I have poured out for them. Even so, I have given them many days in which to repent, many days to turn aside, to return to Me... *Yet they will not come.*

Therefore, even with many tears, it must be done...

*The cup of My own Spirit,
Of which I have poured out on all flesh,
Shall cease and return to its place...*

Behold...

The One who stays, lets.

4/27/10 *From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -*

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Wedding Supper

Hear the word of The Lord, listen to the voice of your Redeemer, for thus says The Lord: Behold, the time has come! And the day is very near, when the door must be shut; behold, even now it is closing... *Even so, amen.*

For behold, My beloved bride has been given Me of The Father; she is chosen and faithful. Her lamp is filled with oil and burns brightly, her face is filled with beauty; her vesture, humble. She is clothed in fine linens of white and makes ready for her Bridegroom, says He who is faithful, He who is true, and is coming quickly to gather His own... *Lo, The Father has given Me her hand in marriage, and truly I say to you, O sons and daughters of men, I shall take her and draw her very near! Behold, I shall call her by name, and she shall fly away! Yes I shall marry her, and she shall remain with Me for one week in The Lord, set apart in The Father's house!*

*Oh My beloved, My faithful and chosen saints of the end of this age,
Come close and feel My embrace! Says The Lord...*

Oh elect of My heart, come out that you may enter in!...

For I AM HE!...

*The Alpha and Omega, The First and The Last,
The Beloved One of men's hearts, The Desire of Ages!*

Thus says The Lord to the churches of men, and to all those roundabout, even to all those scattered across the land: The time has come, the wedding supper is about to begin, and My bride shall surely be taken up! And behold, the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord shall rush in, for I have indeed spoken it and shall not repent; it shall surely be! Behold, do you not stand in the midst of many sorrows already, even ten days and seven which are about to come in? Yet you refuse to see, standing still with your hearts hardened, your minds dulled, numb and without feeling.

Lo, even by the mouths of My servants, the prophets, have I spoken to you, yet you would not hear. For I had commanded them, saying, *"Go out, and invite My friends to the wedding"*, yet you turned away. Indeed, the invitation was set before you, it was even placed in your hands, yet you refused it! Thus I commanded My servants to pour your invitation upon the ground, as a testament against you, yet you remained unmoved; and with great arrogance you sought to cast off My words, and in your pride you struck Me upon the mouth! Lo, they brought you gifts from The King, yet you rejected them, wanting no part with Me as I truly am!

And still to this day, you rebel against Me, with a stiff arm and a stretched-out neck! Behold, you wag your heads, as you slander and spit upon those I send to you, seeking always to strike them down in word and by deed! And in secret you hiss at them, with lying words and a froward mouth!... ***YET LET IT BE KNOWN TO YOU, O PERVERSE AND MOST DECEITFUL GENERATION, YOU HAVE DONE IT TO ME! FOR I HAVE SENT THEM!*** Says The Lord.

Therefore, My face is turned from you for a time and a season, My invitation withdrawn, until you learn to no longer blaspheme, until you cast yourselves upon the ground and truly repent of all your forsaking of Me. Thus I am sending My servants to the lowly and humble, to the poor of the land, to the spiritually broken, and among those who truly hunger and thirst for righteousness, that I may fill their cups and satisfy their need... *For indeed the invitation has gone out, the call resounds in all the earth! And those who were able received, and have come running! Lo, thanksgiving is upon their lips and hope fills their hearts, as they look always to the day our joy is made complete! Behold, their lamps are full and their faithfulness burns bright; they have heeded the call, and have come out to meet Me!...* Thus as it is written, so it comes to pass: The first have become the last; and those who were accounted as last have become first partakers of The Glory.

4/27/10 **From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior** -
For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Wedding Supper *cont.*

Therefore, this is what The Lord your Redeemer says: Come forth, all you faithful! Bring your invitation, for I have written it upon your hearts! Enter into the joy of The Lord! Come and sing praises, dance for joy, and partake of this feast I have prepared for you!

*Hear Me, beloved, gather around;
For it is I, your First Love!...*

*Yes, He who has been with you always,
And with Whom you shall remain, even to the end of time;
For no one can separate you from My love,
Nor can any pluck you from My hand!...*

*Therefore sing for Me, rejoice and be exceedingly glad!
For you are Mine, and have always been,
Predestined in The Beloved!...*

Says The Lord.

4/28/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Watchmen and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Blow the Trumpet, Sound the Alarm; The Holy One of Israel Is Coming Down

Thus says The Lord to His sons who remain, those who have not departed from Me, those who are faithful and hold fast to the line: Behold, in the midst of you I have placed a measuring line; even amidst many stones of stumbling have I stretched it out, that you My servants may follow it, that you may go straight forward. And though you yet stumble, I have indeed stretched it out before you, lest you should fall and be unable to rise up again. For the weight of this revelation is indeed very heavy, and shall be met with much resistance. Behold, even persecution and slander shall come forth to bar your way, many voices condemning you for your actions, many accusations brought forth falsely on account of My words; lo, it has come forth already, and shall continue and increase by measure. Yet do not at all be dismayed by this people, nor be taken aback by their words; do not listen to their slander. And when they draw close to abuse you in word or by deed, do not turn and run; for I shall be with you, and I shall dwell in you like a flame of fire... *Behold, I shall make you as a fortified city against them, with high and thick walls built with strong and tempered mortar, which no man can scale nor shall an enemy break through; for no weapon forged against Me shall by any means prosper. I am The Lord.*

Thus again I speak to those who have not departed in thought or in action, to those whose hearts remain close to The Holy Covenant, whose minds are set upon the goal, whose thoughts grab hold of the vision, with countenances unchanged... *Adamant stones who can not be moved from My purpose, rocks of offense set in the midst of this most rebellious generation... Servants who remain in My love, who long for justice to run down like water and for righteousness to flow like a mighty stream, for the zeal of The Lord of Hosts dwells within them... Sons of The Living God, sons after My own heart, says The Lord.*

Therefore, My sons, hear the word of My mouth and so do; heed My command, and do not hesitate when the decree is sent down; go forth in My name and do not relent, nor be turned aside, for the mouth of The Living God has spoken! Yet until your days be fulfilled, and the fullness of this time comes in, this is what I command you: *Trumpet My fierce rebuke and make My indignation known, without ceasing! Yea trumpet My Words, declare My wrath in every corner of your reach, by all manner of speaking and devices! Speak My words aloud, and blow the trumpet against this nation and against the churches of men, for in them am I very displeased!... Yea, sound to the four corners, blow the trumpet in all the earth! Says The Lord God.*

*Yes, My watchmen, pick up the trumpet and turn toward the churches of men,
And declare the word of My mouth, that the sound of My voice may humble them.*

*Yet if they will by no means be humbled upon hearing the word of The Lord,
Behold, at a day and at an hour they do not expect,
I will come forth from My place and strip them naked
And pour out all their riches upon the ground...*

*Lo, I will sift them and bring forth a remnant,
Even from the midst of them...*

And they shall be left all alone in bewilderment and tears, says The Lord God.

Therefore blow the trumpet, My sons! Trumpet loudly before their faces, for the time of The Lord's rebuke has come, and the warning must be given! Go, hesitate not! Trumpet in all manner of speaking and devices, in their lots and in their faces! Go!

4/28/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Watchmen, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Blow the Trumpet, Sound the Alarm; The Holy One of Israel Is Coming Down cont.

Go and so do, according to how I, Myself, lead you! Declare it to them using the devices of men, and go also in person, two together or in a small company, and go! Go wheresoever you are welcome, even where you are hated!... BE BOLD AND GO!

Go forth and make enemies of all peoples and nations! Cause a great division, even within the churches of men! For I have not come forth to give them peace, that they may sit at ease in all their fornications, or to sit idly by as iniquity overtakes them; no, I have not come forth to make peace, but war, a great division in My members! For this is the sword I bring, even to the slaying of every heart and the breaking up of every false foundation!... *Behold, I am come forth to divide asunder and to cut in pieces, until all this enmity is torn down! Says The Lord. NOW GO! And be to them as a loathsome sore which can not be cast off or healed, an offensive odor in the nostrils of all who hate Me!... YES GO! And make of yourselves a spectacle for My name's sake, and stir them up! Says The Lord... Serve to them the truth absolute and My strong rebuke! Serve to them every word of My hot displeasure! And do not relent, but continue on, until a great outcry has come forth against you!*

And when I call you to depart from one place, seek out another; leaving your blessing with those who have given heed, blessing them in My name, even all those who have shed tears of repentance and joy upon hearing the Word of The Lord. Yet turn away from those who hate Me, for you will know them by their anger and by the darkness of their faces, and by the words of their mouths; turn to them the back, and wipe off the dirt from the underside of your shoes as a testament against them, says The Lord.

*Fear not, My sons, nor be dismayed by their looks,
Nor give heed to their words,
Nor hide from any stone cast in your direction...*

For I am with you!...

*I am your strength and your shield,
A strong tower which can in no wise be broken down!...*

For I am The Lord!...

*Strong is The One who goes with you,
Steadfast is He who is coming quickly to deliver you,
Who goes before you, and remains always your rear guard!*

Therefore hear Me now, all you arrogant churches; hear the word of My mouth, O awful generation; for thus declares The Lord God in a loud voice: THIS IS MY WORD. And behold, I have surely set before you MY prophets. They hear My voice, and My Spirit increases rapidly within them; My voice grows ever louder... *Behold, My presence shall be with them as a mighty terrible one, in the Day I send them! My Spirit shall be fully established in them, like a fire which can not be quenched! Woe therefore to ALL who come against them! Says The Lord God; for behold, I am coming down!*

Peoples of the earth, I am coming down to you, with My left arm outstretched to judge and to punish, and with My right arm bent to save and deliver! It is time! The day is far spent, the hour is coming to a close, and behold, the fury of The Lord comes forth to punish the nations and the judgments of The Most High shall rain down upon men!... *Behold, the whole earth shall be shaken, and every man shall tremble in his place, with every countenance falling for fear! Indeed the heart of every man shall thunder in his chest, because of the terror of The Lord!*

4/28/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Watchmen, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Blow the Trumpet, Sound the Alarm; The Holy One of Israel Is Coming Down cont.

Look now and see, open your ears and hear, for though you are yet dull in hearing the vision shall surely speak; and though your eyes remain covered with purple and scarlet, it shall be made clear; and though it seems to tarry due to the darkness of your understanding, it will not tarry, it shall surely come... *Behold, I am coming quickly!*
Yes behold the Day, O foolish generation, and look! The Day of The Lord is here! Behold, it is at the door and is about to come in! Therefore repent, and call upon The Name!

Peoples of the earth, cry out, and call upon the name of Mercy!
Call upon the only name under Heaven by which you must be saved!...

My children, call out His name if you know it!

Call upon the name of pure righteousness, of majesty and saving grace!
Yes, cry out to Him, saying, "Grace! Grace!"
My people, speak His name aloud in repentance,
Offer up your tears, confess your sin!...

Do it quickly, before the door is shut! Says The Lord.

5/5/10 **From Our Lord and Savior, YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ -**
For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Let the Redeemed of The Lord Come Running

Thus says The Lord, concerning the day when I ascended to The Father in glory, of which I have now commanded you to remember and keep holy to The Lord, rejoicing in the anticipation of My coming, The Blessed Hope: *This is a time of great rejoicing, for I am coming quickly! Therefore come and feast at the table of The Lord, and rejoice! Give thanks, sing praises, and be filled with the joy of The Lord! Sing for Me, beloved! Sing! Yea, ascend the hill of The Lord, with pure hearts and clean hands, offering up praises to He who is true! For now is the time for great glory to be revealed, in the heavens above and upon the earth beneath!... The mighty and awesome power of The Lord!*

From the beginning of time, creation has waited eagerly for the sons of God to be revealed! Therefore hear the Word of The Lord, perk up your ears and listen to the voice of your Redeemer, for assuredly I say to you, it shall wait no longer!... Behold, through the sons of men shall The Son of Man be glorified, in these last days! And with all power and righteous judgment, in great signs and wonders, shall The Father be revealed! Behold, His name shall resound in all the earth! For He shall set up an end sign to the nations, and I shall be glorified! In all the heavens and in all the earth shall it be made known!... For there is but One Salvation, and I AM HE!

Most assuredly I say to you, My fullness is coming, and every eye shall behold My countenance! Lo, every knee shall bow to Me, calling Me, Lord! Yea, every tongue will confess, "Jesus Christ is The Lord of Heaven and Earth, Yeshua is The Only Messiah!" They shall confess it aloud, and in the heavens shall it resound, "YahuShua is YaHuWaH!"

*For I am coming quickly to establish My kingdom,
And to make an end of all this wickedness,
To wipe away every tear in My love...*

For My reward is with Me!

*Yes, I am coming to establish the faithful in life,
For they are the elect of My heart, My Body, My Bride...*

*Behold, everlasting righteousness shall come in!
And every eye shall behold the face of God, and give Him glory!...*

*For I am He, the brightness of His glory, the express image of His person,
Upholding all things by the word of His power!...*

The Father and The Son are One!

Therefore, let the redeemed of The Lord come running!...

For their time has come, says The Lord.

5/12/10 **From God The Father -**
For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Heart of The Lord Burns in His Anger

Thus says YaHuWaH, The Lord, to the peoples of the earth, to every inhabitant: I AM COME! Behold, I have called out, yet who has heard My cry?... *I hear no answer...* Yes, I have spoken to you, I have sent out My prophets, even arising early and sending them, yet you refuse to hear!

Therefore, hear the indignation of The Lord your God: I am against you! My anger is kindled and shall burn!... **PEOPLES OF THE EARTH, HEAR THE WORD OF THE LORD AND TASTE OF MY BITTERNESS!** *For My heart is filled with the heat of My anger! My face burns with indignation over what I see! Behold, the storehouses burst at the seams and are set ablaze in My hot displeasure! Every vessel boils and cracks! Wrath overflows!... Behold, My cup has turned and must be poured out!*

*Prophets of The Most High, arise!
Open your mouths and testify!
Blow the trumpet and warn the people!
Shout The Lord's controversy to every inhabitant,
For the word of The Lord of Hosts is sent down!...*

*Behold, the word of My mouth shall speak,
Piercing the heart of every hearer!...*

*For the season is here and the Great Day is very near,
When I shall tread upon the nations,
Until My wrath is satisfied and My anger abated!*

Behold, the time is ending, and the Day of Wrath is about to come in!...

I SHALL BE GLORIFIED! Says The Lord.

5/14/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Lord Gives; Behold, The Lord Also Takes Away

Thus says The Lord God: I have spoken to you many times, O peoples of the earth; behold, I have sent out My messengers before My face, rising up early and sending them. They have gone out in the name of The Mighty One of Israel, your Redeemer, trumpeting My Word in all manner of speaking and devices; and according to that which I have given them they have spoken, for I do not change, says The Lord.

Yet you, O vile generation, have turned to Me the back, hiding your face, refusing to be healed! For in secret you commit adultery against The Lord, and in open you practice abomination, that you might arouse Me to anger! Indeed you profane My name, and do not cease from polluting it, a most rebellious people who tread upon My Commandments and will not be turned aside from iniquity! Behold, righteousness has fled away and holiness is forgotten, as My own people desecrate My Word for evil gain!... *Unruly children who forsake My Law in My own name! Multitudes of ill-favored sheep!*

Therefore, behold the generation of My wrath: A people not desired, a whole generation of evil workers who destroy the garden and leave the land desolate! Their appetites are insatiable, their lusts unabated, a people without conscience, consumed by greed!... **PEOPLES OF THE EARTH, YOU ARE NO CARETAKERS!** Says The Lord. *The husbandmen have all gone astray, every servant to his own way! The caretakers sleep in the dust, only dry roots remain! Therefore The Lord God shall lay every vineyard waste, and render every pleasant field useless!*

*For there are none who cleave to Me,
Not one truly knows Me, no one holds a listening ear;
For who has longed to know My way, that they may walk in it?
Who cries out in sincerity, saying, "Here I am. Send me"?...*

*Why do My people rend their clothes while their hearts
Remain hard and unyielding, growing cold?
My people, rend your hearts and not your garments!
Bare yourselves before Me and be broken!...*

*For I tell you the truth, you are fallen,
From a great height have you been cast down...*

Behold, from you My Spirit is far removed.

And still you stand proud, saying, "Are we not wise in our own eyes and highly exalted? Do we not stand firm upon our own false foundations, for the sake of pride and vanity? Are we not a lavishly-adorned bride, who wears the poor for ornaments and the destitute for clothes?"

Therefore, because you are haughty and your works pretentious, walking always in covetousness like a pair of shoes, I tell you plainly, you are not My bride! Says The Lord. For none seek My righteousness as it truly is, none prepare My way before Me! Behold, there is only darkness at noon-day, bitter waters flowing from every spring as the people lie down in death, for they have found no favor with God!... *A plague, a disease, a people mortally ill, a loathsome sore which remains uncovered; a horrible spot upon every sacred garment, a rent which grows ever wider; a multitude of dry branches ready to be broken off and thrown into the fire!... Thus is the generation of My wrath!* Says The Lord.

Behold, the peoples of the earth have become a swarm of devouring locusts consuming every green thing, a forest of fallen trees broken and dying, a desolate valley where the rains have ceased and the grass is tread down! Yet there is no seed left in you; how then shall you rise?... *You have destroyed yourselves, you have taken your own lives! Even now you are gasping for your last breath; your strength is all but gone from you as your life flees away!... Behold, death is at the door and about to come in!*

For by the works of your own hands, O foolish generation, are you held captive; prisoners of sin, workers of great iniquity who embrace every perverse way, as they build up high walls blocking their only escape... *Behold the final generation, the last of the kingdoms of men; a most arrogant and wicked generation, a people who exalt themselves over their Creator and cast off My gifts, destroying that which I created for them; an abominable people who destroy life while still in the womb!*

This is MY Earth, of which you have polluted! These are MY precious lambs, which you have slaughtered! And these are MY people, which you have struck down with a continual stroke! Therefore, because you have made yourselves enemies of God, and speak as though you were God... *THUS SAYS THE LORD: I am come to cut down the generation of My wrath, to strike the nations in My hot displeasure! Behold, I shall cause nature to rise up and fight against you, and the earth shall become your enemy, from which there shall be no defense or hiding place!*

Behold perplexity and great fear shall overtake you, and you shall be unable to move, astonished at those things coming to pass upon the earth and in the heavens! For My anger is kindled against you, and shall come forth like fire! For The Lord God of Hosts has purposed destruction upon the earth and upon all the cities of men!... *Behold, wrath overflows My cup and shall proceed like a flood, and you shall all bow down to the slaughter! For from the beginning My plans were written and made known, yet when I called to you, you would not answer! And when I spoke to you, you refused to hear, but continued to do evil in My sight, choosing always those things which I hate, casting your lot with the deceiver, holding your heads high as you join the ranks of the rebellious!... EVIL WORKERS! REPROBATE CHILDREN!*

Thus says The Lord God of Hosts: WOE TO THE PEOPLES OF THE EARTH! For The Almighty is come out of His place, with great anger and in the fierceness of His wrath, to deliver His people and to pour out judgment upon the inhabitants of the earth!

Therefore hear the word of The Lord, all you sons of perdition, kings, rulers and chief princes: *LET MY PEOPLE GO! For this is MY field and this is MY harvest, MY Earth and MY people! For The Lord shall command the earth, and My people shall be brought forth; even Sheol shall give them up! Behold the command shall go forth, the trumpet shall sound, and it shall be done! Lo, it shall surely be accomplished, even in the sight of all nations!*

Behold night has fallen, and great wrath is about to ensue...

*Yet all you churches of men have failed to hear,
Neither have you stopped to listen...*

*Nor will you give heed to these words,
Which I have spoken in all these Letters...*

*Nor have you considered the number of these Volumes,
Which I have placed before you.*

Therefore thus says The Lord, to the churches of men: The day is indeed coming of which you are unaware, and the hour for which you are unprepared approaches quickly, for you are no watchmen. For I shall surely leave you desolate, in darkness and bitter weeping; I shall devastate all your lavish houses, until every harlot is made to sit upon the ground... *Behold, the light of this world shall be taken! For The Son of Man shall be sent down, He shall return and enter the house, making a careful search for His treasure. Yes, The Shepherd shall go forth into the field and gather them together, until the number is complete; and when He departs He shall take His sheep with Him, and every lamb.*

For thus says The Lord: In six it was brought forth, and on the seventh was rest. In six shall it be poured out, and on the seventh shall it be brought to its end; the harvest separated, the first election chosen and made ready. For in six have I sent forth My Word, and on the seventh there shall be escape; on the third of ten they shall fly away. Behold, on the third day they shall enter in and have rest, even as it shall be on the seventh. For The Lord gives, and The Lord takes away; behold, the gift poured out is withdrawn and returned to its place. For after seven it was given, and after seven it must be taken away... *Those who have ears to hear, let them hear!*
Do not the early and latter rains cease after their season? And at the setting of the sun, does not the day end? Therefore I tell you plainly, night has fallen and thick darkness is about to come in, wherein the lukewarm shall be spit out and the blind shall be left all alone; the deaf will be made to dwell in darkness and the forgetful hearer shall be confounded, and the widow shall wail upon her bed; for I shall surely leave them desolate, says The Lord... *For I had called to them, yet no pleasant answer was heard, only scorn; I had written to them, yet My letters remained unopened and were cast upon the ground; for they have hated Me and want no part with Me as I truly am.*

*Oh My lamps, My beloved lamps,
Your light has faded, your flame has gone out;
For you have no oil in you and can in no wise be lit...*

*My sons and daughters, I can not behold your faces,
For the darkness of this night covers you...*

Therefore depart from Me, for I do not know you.

*Behold, the wedding is about to begin,
Everything is prepared, every place set...*

It is time to enter in.

5/19/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Shall Remove My Hand and My Spirit Shall Be Withdrawn...

And That Purposed from the Beginning Shall Be Done, It Shall Be Accomplished Swiftly

Question asked by Timothy, for a sister in Christ: Lord, is this really the last Pentecost?

[The Lord answered] Beloved, I have poured out My Spirit on all flesh, even as I was poured out for you from the beginning, yet no one comes to drink, not one is willing to receive of Me as I truly am. Yet I have indeed brought forth rain in its due season, both the former and the latter, and still the crop wanes bearing only bitter fruit. Behold, the voice of The Lord your God has spoken, yet few have ears to hear; and among My people, there remains only a remnant who open their heart and listen... I tell you the truth, before Me stands a very proud people, multitudes of foolish children who can not discern their right hand from their left, for their knowledge is corrupt! All their thoughts and musings only serve to uphold their vile nature, for they do not retain God in their thoughts and from The Holy they are far removed!

Thus says The Lord: The churches of men are perverse, their ways corrupt, a wholly ignorant and vain people, multitudes of deceived children... *A people who were to prepare My way before Me!* Yet they have chosen another way which is more to their liking, a false image, corrupt doctrine full of selfishness and subtle deceits, practicing all things which I said they shall not do, traditions which I hate... *A religion in vain!* Woe therefore, to all those who dwell in the churches of men, to all those who walk in their ways!... **HYPOCRITES!**... And of the hypocrite's portion they shall surely receive, unless they repent and return to Me wholly and in truth, says The Lord.

For I tell you the truth, behold, I declare it to you plainly...

*If I were to come down to you and speak, as in the former manner,
Every one of these churches of men would bar My way before Me;
Even every one of them would cast Me out and seek to have Me arrested!...*

*And though they have not seen Me, I have indeed been amongst them;
And as I live, says The Lord, I tell you, they have surely rejected Me!...*

*For I have passed through, and they have refused Me;
I have spoken, and they have shut their ears to Me;
I have sent to them My messengers,
And they have turned them all away!*

Behold, My messengers have been cast out, arrested and persecuted without cause! Even the least of these, My servants, have been mistreated by these so-called people of faith! **FOR THEY DO ALWAYS TAKE THE NAME OF THE LORD IN VAIN!**... *From the least to the greatest, even every one of these churches of men blaspheme My name by all they say and do, even to the blaspheming of the Spirit!*

Therefore I shall indeed remove My hand, and My spirit shall return to Me. For they have refused Me, days without end; long have they turned their backs on My guidance, pushing out the hand always against My correction, spitting in My face, striking Me upon the mouth... *Indeed, My voice has become an abhorrence to them! For they reject every message I have sent to them through My prophets, turning to them always a deaf ear, seeking to stone them in word and by deed, slandering them in open and in secret!... THEY HAVE SURELY HATED ME!* Says The Lord.

5/19/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Shall Remove My Hand and My Spirit Shall Be Withdrawn...

And That Purposed from the Beginning Shall Be Done, It Shall Be Accomplished Swiftly *cont.*

Have I not spoken to this already by the mouth of My prophet of old? Is it not written for you in your own language, *"Make the heart of this people dull and their ears heavy, and shut their eyes, lest they see with their eyes and hear with their ears and understand with their heart, and return and be healed"*?

Yet they have not returned to Me, nor will they repent; how then shall I heal them? For only those who know they are sick seek out The Physician... *Yet those who perceive themselves as well will in no wise come to Me, keeping Me at bay; they remain seated firmly in the darkness of their own understanding, resting upon their laurels by which they have highly esteemed themselves.*

For one who peers through stained glass can not behold his own image, nor is he able to see those inside clearly; for he sees only an outline, a blur of color obscuring his vision. And those on the inside who peer outward remain blinded, able to perceive only a shadow of what truly is; holding up the hand against the brightness for fear of the noonday sun, which is about to come in. Thus they prefer the light filtered and the brilliance masked, by means of all this painted glass... *What then shall a people such as this do, when night has fallen?*

*CHURCHES OF MEN, YOU HAVE FORGOTTEN ME,
NEITHER DO YOU KNOW ME AT ALL!...*

For I have looked upon you, and this is what I see...

STRANGERS AND THE WORLD!

Therefore, thus says The Lord: It is time, I can wait no longer, for those who are Mine must be taken, the first election must be delivered. Behold, My hand is removed, and My Spirit is withdrawn from this world and from all these churches of men; even from every individual who refuses to give heed to My voice, and embrace My correction, has it departed already... *Behold, My anger is aroused in My jealousy and has come to the full! Therefore, that which was poured out on all flesh is removed; The One who stays lets! And soon another cup must be brought forth, even the chalice of The Father's reckoning, the wrath of God which is poured out full strength into the cup of His indignation, as it is written!*

Yet understand this and have peace, My beloved: Though the darkness be thick and wickedness overflow, with every man of pride who being wise in his own eyes is left confounded, I shall not make a total end. For My hand shall remain with the faithful, and My strength shall be revealed in My anointed... *Behold, My Spirit shall well up within the hearts of the penitent and come upon My chosen as a welcomed rain, and they shall be greatly increased, shining ever brighter in the midst of all this darkness! Yet My witnesses shall be for beacons of hope to this lost and dying generation, men of valor who shall perform great exploits in the name of The Lord their Redeemer, The Holy One of Israel, He whose name is one with The Father!*

*Therefore, behold The Lord's purpose,
For it shall be accomplished swiftly, it shall surely be done:*

*From My left hand judgment shall be poured out upon the dissident,
Yet from My right hand My servants shall drink!...*

For I am The Lord and there is no other; there is none like Me!

5/19/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Shall Remove My Hand and My Spirit Shall Be Withdrawn...

And That Purposed from the Beginning Shall Be Done, It Shall Be Accomplished Swiftly *cont.*

*Thus those I send shall receive a bounty,
Of that which I had laid up in store for them from the beginning.*

*And those who have been chosen and bundled
And set in their places shall be taken, for they were faithful...*

And they shall have rest and receive healing in the house of The Lord...

*For their places were prepared from the beginning,
And at My right hand they shall remain forever,
Supping from the table of The Lord's goodness
Which shall sustain them unto eternal life.*

5/23/10 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Sword Comes

Thus says The Lord: Behold, The Lord has purposed; and all, which I have purposed to do, is established... *The first of many is called, their number is accomplished. It is done.*

There shall now be a great emptiness across the land. And among the churches, a void, a dullness of understanding, a great emptiness, with the way ahead unsure for those who have not known Me, for they have refused to accept Me as I truly am. Yet those, who come out from among them, shall have their eyes opened and their understanding brightened, increasing rapidly in My love. For their hearts have longed for Me, their hearts I have known.

My sons and daughters of this little flock, you have done well in My eyes and have sought to please Me, and in you am I well pleased. Turn now from the churches for it is finished; the bride is prepared and shall soon be taken out from among them. Turn away from the churches of men and blow the trumpet to your kindred and countrymen, blow the trumpet against your nation and the rulers of this world, sound the alarm and warn the people, for My sword is drawn and My hand is removed.

Behold, that which restrains is removed; and He who withholds, lets. Therefore warn them from Me, for the sword shall soon come upon your nation, even upon the whole of this world, to the distress of all nations. For My anger is aroused already, and all foundations have been shaken... *Yet only slightly until now.*

*Behold, I am come out of My sanctuary,
And the arm of The Lord shall be revealed!
The anger of The Lord shall be made fully known!...*

And great and mighty nations shall be brought down!

And woe to those who come against My people, Jacob; woe to all who come out to destroy Israel... *You shall come to know the power of The Lord in His anger! In the strength of My hot displeasure shall you be brought down! Behold, you shall lick the dust, with all your rotting corpses strewn about! With all your devices coming to rest next to you in heaps!... Littering the open fields! For The Lord has spoken, and so shall it be done and come to pass, in the sight of men!*

The sword comes! The pain of birth has come in! Lo, it is already upon you, O most wicked generation!... Therefore hear the word of The Lord, all you multitudes; listen and heed this warning, all you deceitful peoples of the earth: Your labor pains shall be dire and shall increase quickly, much wailing shall be heard. Behold, the birth shall be accomplished through much suffering, with no respite, lasting seven days.

*Yet it shall come to pass,
That whosoever calls upon the name of The Lord,
In that day and at that time, shall be saved...*

*For the first harvest shall indeed be lowly,
Of the lowly and of the innocent;
And the second, plenteous...*

Says The Lord God, Creator of Heaven and Earth...

The Lord of Hosts is My name.

5/31/10 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Day of Slaughter

Thus says The Lord God of Israel: I have seen the pride of men, and how hate builds within their hearts. For My hand is removed, and who is able to withhold them? Who is able to turn them back, once their minds are set?... *Behold, they shall come as a whirlwind, as a flood to cover the land. With a sound like raging waters shall they come forth from their places, and the earth shall tremble, the ground shall shake beneath the multitude of their devices.*

Their intentions are not hidden, and that which they do in secret is always before My face... *Behold, an evil plan has come into their hearts.* And that which is conceived of in the hearts of men is known to Me; indeed, everything whispered in secret enters into My ears. For they plot an evil thing, saying, *“The God of Israel sleeps and will not arise to defend His people; The Holy One of Israel will not see it. Therefore, let us go up and fight against the people of Jacob, and murder the inhabitants of Judah, and wipe Israel from all remembrance... Let their name die with them. Yes, let us go swiftly, and many peoples with us, to destroy them, that we may cast their name out of the earth, forever”...*

Come! Says The Lord... *COME FORTH!* For by the blood of your fathers and by the blood of your sons, and by the blood of all your great and proud men, shall I be glorified in the sight of many nations! Behold, you shall fall upon the mountains of Israel!... *A feast for the birds, a dwelling place of the worm...* And in the open fields shall you leave your spoil! For I have prepared a valley... *Your resting place.*

Therefore come forth, all you loathful nations! Bring your multitudes with you, all your mighty men of battle! Come up for the day of slaughter! Says The Lord God Almighty. For My anger has come up into My face and My hand is raised for battle! I am poised in My strength, ready to strike you down with a great vengeance!...

Therefore come, O mighty men! Come down from the north as the whirlwind, and fight against Me! Says The Lord. And bring the fullness of Ishmael with you! GATHER TOGETHER AND COME! Bring forth the weapons from the storehouses, from Asia to the kings of the south! Come forth! For The Lord God of Israel has prepared a great slaughter!

Enemies of Israel, I call you out! COME FORTH!...

*For indeed, the world has turned a deaf ear,
And many nations are in agreement...*

And not one will prevent you.

Therefore, come forth! Come out and fight against Me!...

It is time.

5/31/10 **From God The Father and YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an On-Line Conversation With a Brother in Christ
For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
I Will Defend My People, Israel

Thus says The Lord God: I will defend My people, Israel, and take vengeance upon My enemies. For My own name's sake will I do it, and for My servant David's sake shall it be done... *And thereafter shall My witnesses be sent into battle...*

For behold, I have only just begun to speak! Says The Lord of Hosts. I have only just begun to reveal the power of The Lord! I have only just begun to reveal My anger! Yet if it were not for the sake of a remnant among those yet to be called, and for the sake of My name in Israel, that it may be glorified, I would have destroyed the enemies of Israel already, blotting them from the face of the whole earth. Thus I have withheld My hand, and have not yet taken vengeance upon My enemies. Yet I shall not withhold My hand for much longer, neither shall My wrath tarry.

For I shall surely stretch out My hand and strike the nations, and the slaughter shall be very great! Many ten thousands shall fall in one day!... *A great destruction, even of all their devices!* For The Lord God shall come out against them mightily!... *Very dreadful in battle!* With a terrible destruction shall I be glorified in My strength, and the slaughter shall be great!... *A slaughter which has never been seen in Israel, slaughter of such a kind, causing ALL in the earth to tremble!*

And those who hear of it, even their ears will tingle, with their hearts skipping a beat within their chests. Then they will know, I AM THE LORD, when I have magnified Myself in the land of Israel, when I have shaken the mountains of Israel, with My presence!... *Yea, in the hearts of many shall My name be hallowed, on that day.*

Behold, I shall lift up an ensign to all nations!

*It shall be forged with fire,
And painted with the blood of mighty men!
With the smoke thereof rising to heaven!*

For I was there, when My people were slaughtered...

*I was with each one, as they breathed their last;
I was with them in their torment, I shared in their agony;
I endured their pain, and their anguish I knew...*

We did weep together!

Indeed, I had handed them over, and scattered them amongst the nations, and this at their own request. For their forefathers had sworn it, and throughout their generations they have upheld it. Therefore was My anger kindled against them; thus did I drive them out and scatter them amongst the nations... *Bitter enmity, great sadness.* Yet I did not hold onto My anger forever, and My love never departed from them; neither did I forsake them in their trials. Behold, I was there at the end of their tribulations, for they did behold My face as they fell asleep.

And now the time has come; the time of vengeance is very near! And I shall surely repay! Great calamity shall increase and come forth, from every corner! And many ten thousands shall fall! Multitudes will lie down, on every side!... *And many will fear.*

5/31/10 **From God The Father and YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior -**
The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an On-Line Conversation With a Brother in Christ
For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
I Will Defend My People, Israel *cont.*

Behold, a great wailing shall be heard from one end of the earth to the other, and many will turn against Me. Even among the flocks, called by My own name, shall there be many who turn away and mock My promises... *Thus that, which is written, shall be fulfilled.* Even some, from among this little flock, will fall away, saying within themselves, *"Where is the promise of His coming?"*

Yet you, My sons, don't you fall away... *Hold fast.* Set your foundations upon The Rock, fix your eyes upon your King, set your shoulders straight and stand fast in battle array. For The Holy One is coming down to you, at a day you do not expect Him and at an hour you are not looking for Him. And in you shall He dwell fully, with His glory shown in your gaze, and with His strength revealed in the words of your mouth, which shall be your sword... *Behold, His presence shall overshadow you, and His glory shall be your shield! And by the power of His might shall you perform His will, doing great and mighty exploits in His name!...* Therefore, prepare and make ready, for it is time.

Now consider this, even as I had spoken it through My servant, called Beloved; yea, ponder it and also receive it: *By good works you will not find Me, yet good works are found in Me. And by My works shall you begin to know Me, for My works shall be done in you.*

Yet understand this also: Where human power is, pride follows close behind. Yet one who surrenders to The Lord will be given eagle's wings. Yea, nothing shall be impossible for them, for I shall be with them and in them, says The Lord... *For in that day, wheresoever I am will My servants be also. And wheresoever I go, My servants will follow. And whatsoever I decree will be done in an instant. And those who are chosen to serve will go for Me, without hesitation. And that, which I speak in this place, will be heard in another.*

*And no more shall My servants be restrained,
By any means, declares The Lord...*

For it is I, The King of Glory, who has spoken it.

6/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Vengeance Is Mine; I Shall Repay!

Thus says The Lord: My sons and daughters, do you believe I AM WHO I AM? Do you know I am with you?... Hold fast, therefore! For The Lord of Heaven and Earth is about to do an awesome and terrible thing, a wonder, an astonishment! Behold, the peoples of the earth shall be made to shudder, their hearts shall fail them for fear, their minds shall be cast into confusion over those things coming to pass before their eyes! For the terror of The Lord shall overtake them and ALL shall fear!... Faces paling, eyes gathering blackness.

And still the wicked will not understand; indeed, they will clasp their hands over their ears and squeeze their eyes shut. For long have they denied Me, long have they turned to Me their backs, for they do always fight against Me. Yet the wise shall understand and come to repentance; and I shall heal them, and they shall be delivered, says The Lord.

Therefore, hear the Word of The Lord, O peoples of the earth: I AM COMING DOWN! And as a darkening sky brings foreboding, and roiling clouds bring forth lightning and shake the earth with thunder, and as the mighty whirlwind drops down suddenly out of the midst of the storm, bringing great destruction upon all in its path, so shall the power of The Lord be in the Day of His anger!... *SWIFT DESTRUCTION FROM ON HIGH, UPON ALL MY ENEMIES!* Says The Lord.

For thus says The Mighty One of Jacob: Behold, the heavens shall shake, and a great trembling shall come up from beneath!... *I shall make My presence felt in the land of Israel!* The sun shall be darkened, and fire shall fall from heaven upon My enemies! And with great hailstones shall I strike them in My anger; in My fury I shall cast them down and tear their companies in pieces!... *Heaps of wreckage, multitudes of broken bodies littering the open fields!*

Behold, I shall put a halt to all their weapons of war! For I shall rain down upon them a flooding rain, a great deluge, and they shall sink deep into the mire thereof, unable to gain any ground or foothold! Their armies shall be driven backward, bold soldiers shall cower in fear and mighty men shall flee, before the might of The Holy One of Israel! And that over which men were given dominion shall rise up and have dominion over them, plagues closing in on every side! And behold, every mighty man and proud soldier who sets foot in the land of Israel, to kill and to take spoil, shall be overcome with madness!... *Brother against brother, nation against nation, every man striking his neighbor on the chest!*

Behold, I shall splatter the mountains of Israel, and the hills shall drip down with blood! I shall litter the open fields with dead bodies, and the stink of your rotting corpses shall fill the air and inundate the valleys!... *The smoke of your burning going up forever, O enemies of Israel!* For your plans are uncovered; your loathing hearts are made known, and shall fail you for fear! For I shall cause your hate to eat your flesh like fire, as you watch all your plans return atop your own heads! Says The Lord God. For that by which you came to spoil shall become the spoil; and with the destruction you conceived so shall you be destroyed!... *And behold, YOU shall become a most loathsome sight in the eyes of all nations, an astonishment and a terror to all who look upon you!*

For as it is written:

I will bring judgment upon My enemies, with pestilence and bloodshed!

I will magnify Myself in the land of Israel and show My greatness!...

My holiness shall be revealed and My presence made known, in the eyes of all nations!...

Thus those who bore the sword in agreement shall fall upon it;

And those who came forth in great numbers shall be overrun...

Says The Lord.

6/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

*The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Vengeance Is Mine; I Shall Repay!* cont.

Yet understand this, O enemies of Israel: Think not that I do this according to the righteousness of the people in the land of Israel, for they too have forgotten Me and walk not in The Way of The Lord, rejecting My Salvation still... *Therefore hear Me, for I declare it to every tribe, tongue, and nation: FOR MY OWN NAME'S SAKE SHALL I DO IT! For the name of The King, who comes quickly to gather, shall it be done! And for the sake of My beloved servants, from Noah to David, shall I remember My promises!*

Then they will know, I AM THE LORD!... *He who sets up kingdoms and brings them to ruin! He who set the foundations of the earth and covered them with beauty! He who also set the stars in their places and caused the galaxies to take their form! He to whom all creation bows down! He whose power is limitless and by whose wisdom all things were brought forth, whose authority is absolute!... For The Everlasting has no ruler! I AM!*

Or have you, O peoples of the earth, so quickly forgotten there is a God who reigns in Israel, the same who is and was and is to come, The Almighty?! Have you come so far in your self-proclaimed knowledge, that you now believe you have done it, and by your own strength you stand?! How long shall you put forth theories as fact, and make confident assertions without knowledge?! Tell Me, are you in any way able to understand the beginning and the end?!... *Foolish and deceived peoples, most arrogant generation, you know nothing yet as you ought to know, nor do you seek after true knowledge; thus wisdom remains hidden from your eyes! For I tell you the truth, you have covered yourselves in darkness! In ignorance you have brought forth, and with great arrogance you have pushed ahead, and for the sake of greed you have stepped over the edge and are about to fall into the pit! For a cloak of pride conceals your form, and darkness covers your head! Therefore all revelation has fled away, and the light of understanding has departed from you, leaving you blind and desolate, unable to discern the truth of who I am! Have you never read, from the beginning it was I who had done it, and to the end I AM GOD?!*

Therefore, hear the word of The Lord: In the days of Noah, was I not more than a little displeased, My anger coming up into My face over that which men had wrought upon the earth? And in My hot displeasure, did I not cover the earth with waters from above, and open the storehouses from beneath, drowning the whole world in My bitter tears?!... *BEHOLD! MANKIND HAS BROUGHT ME TO THIS PLACE, ONCE AGAIN!... Because of the multitude of sin, which spreads across every land unimpeded! Because of all this evil which increases upon the earth, everyday! Because of the multitude of tears and wailing which has entered My ears, and the outcry of the oppressed who cry out day and night, without ceasing! Because of the multitudes of slain!... AND BECAUSE OF THE SILENT SCREAMS OF EVERY UNBORN CHILD, WHOM YOU HAVE MURDERED AND TORN IN PIECES WHILE STILL IN THE WOMB, O MOST WICKED GENERATION!*

*PEOPLES OF THE EARTH, YOUR WORKS ARE DETESTABLE! I AM APPALLED BY WHAT I SEE!
THIS GENERATION IS EVIL, SAYS THE LORD, WICKED BEYOND COMPARE!
GREAT IS THE INNOCENT BLOOD WHICH REMAINS ON THEIR HANDS!...*

*Thus bitter sadness fills My heart and anguish grabs hold of Me,
My anger builds and My fury rises up within Me,
As I set My face to destroy and to wipe away,
To cleanse the face of the whole earth, once again;
All wickedness into the fire,
Every last vestige of man's invention wiped away...*

*Cry out therefore, wail loudly and lament,
For the wicked shall not go unpunished!...*

BEHOLD, THE TIME OF RECOMPENSE IS HERE!

6/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear Vengeance Is Mine; I Shall Repay! cont.

For thus says The Lord: NO MORE shall My enemies fight against Me, without retribution! NO MORE shall the transgressions of the nations continue without judgment; their wickedness shall not go unpunished! For I shall stretch out My hand against them, until all their abominations cease, until the nations fall with a great crash and the pride of the people comes to an end!... *FOR MY NAME, ALONE, SHALL BE EXALTED IN ALL THE EARTH! AND NO MORE SHALL IT BE BLASPHEMED AMONG THE NATIONS!* Says The Lord God.

No more shall the enemies of Israel seek to cast off My people, Jacob, for MY NAME is there! And no more shall any who dwell upon the earth spit upon the name of The King, nor pollute His Word among the people, anymore; neither shall Gentile, nor Jew, nor any among those who claim to be grafted in, who reject My Salvation or forsake My Commandments, continue on without strong rebuke and swift discipline!... *I AM THE LORD.*

Therefore I have indeed set My face to destroy, to break apart and to strip away; until every cracked foundation is exposed, and every corrupt house which stands so high and lofty is cast down and collapses upon the desolate; until every nation is left in ruins and the whole land is laid waste! For in their loftiness they built high, with no solid foundation beneath them! Thus the weight of their accomplishments shall crush them, until only dust and ashes remain!... *For I am a great King, says The Lord, the only God of power and glory who holds infinite might, whose anger is righteous, whose judgment is true and whose justice shall be swift! Behold, I shall surely cleanse the earth, I shall wipe the slate clean! In the heat of My indignation, I shall burn the face of the whole earth with fire, and it shall be cleansed!*

Yet I have not forgotten My promises, or the covenants which I made with My servants and My beloved, My own sons and daughters who had sought after My heart. Therefore, for the sake of My covenants and for the love of My servants, because of My promises, I yet withhold the full weight of My judgment and the full power of My wrath; nor shall I flood the face of the earth in My anger, nor drown the nations in the depths of My sorrow. For that which I pour out shall not be a flood of water which covers, but a flood of judgment which shall be made plain... Yet I shall not make a full end, until every last grain of wheat has been gathered and every innocent child is gone from this place, until every last one of The Called is delivered.

Then they will know, I AM THE LORD...

*He who overthrew Sodom and destroyed Gomorrah,
And punished Egypt with terrible plagues!
YAHUWAH, The Creator of Heaven and Earth!...*

THE GOD OF ISRAEL!

*For HOLY is The One who has declared it,
And STRONG is The One who will also do it!...*

FOR I AM THE LORD, I DO NOT CHANGE!

6/12/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, During an On-Line Bible/Letter Study, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
**The Diviners Divine False Visions, the Prophets Prophecy Lies, and Every Dreamer Shares Deceptive Dreams
Brought Forth from Their Own Imagination**

Thus says The Lord to all diviners, false prophets and dreamers of dreams, even to all who speak falsely in My name, sharing visions of hell and torment: You shall by no means escape the Day of The Lord's anger when it comes, for you have caused My people to err! You have led them astray with lies, by many dark speeches! By your false visions have you caused them to stumble into darkness!... *Deceptive dreams and delusions brought forth from your own imaginations, all in all doctrines of demons which blaspheme My name and desecrate the truth of who I am!*

Yet are you ashamed over all these abominations, which you have propagated before the people?! No! You are not at all ashamed, nor do you know how to blush! Therefore, you shall be the first to fall among those who fall!... *Behold, in the time of your punishment you shall surely be cast down! Says The Lord. For wrath has indeed entered My heart, and My anger is increased on your account!*

*Yet MY anger is true, and MY judgment righteous,
For that which I see is the whole truth;
Nothing is hidden from My eyes...*

*Indeed, I know the hearts of both those
Who deceive and those being deceived...*

For I AM THE LORD.

Therefore, thus says The Lord God: Be struck down, all you deceivers! Even every one, from the deceiver to those perpetrating these deceptions, shall be struck atop their heads!

Yet let not those being deceived perish; let them be humbled in the Day of The Lord. For the discipline of The Lord shall teach them, and My stern correction shall open their eyes in the Day of Darkness. For The Holy One of Israel is great in power and mighty to save, bursting all bonds asunder, breaking every chain holding My people captive! Then they will know, I AM THE LORD, and they shall turn away from all these perverse doctrines and reject all these evil fables, for in that day they shall come to see Me as I truly am... *Behold, in thick darkness brighter does the light of truth shine! Lo, even upon the ashes of that which has been destroyed by it shall My glory be declared!*

Yet look upon all these who continue to perpetuate these corrupt doctrines and false visions; behold, My name is greatly blasphemed among the nations, because of them! It is polluted in every corner, where this doctrine of hell and everlasting torment is upheld by the pride and arrogance of men!... *Modern Pharisees!... From the overbearing church leader to the sanctimonious priest, from the high-minded scholar to the braggart preacher, from the self-righteous pastor to the arrogant minister!... Before Me stands a whole multitude of deceived teachers who know neither Me nor My Word!*

And now they have taken up the sword against Me, even Me, The One True God and Savior! For with cunning words and clever speeches they cast down My words before the people, as they seek to bring harm against My anointed!... *They cease not from persecuting My messengers, as they seek always a way to slay My prophets!*

Therefore, THUS SAYS THE LORD: Their arms shall be broken in their malice, and their wrists bent backward in their jealousy, as I strike them hard upon the mouth! And upon the sword which they have raised against Me shall they fall, with all they have built crumbling in a heap around them, even in the sight of many witnesses!... **FOR I AM YAHUWAH, and My name is to be greatly feared!**

6/12/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

**The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, During an On-Line Bible/Letter Study, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
The Diviners Divine False Visions, the Prophets Prophecy Lies, and Every Dreamer Shares Deceptive Dreams
Brought Forth from Their Own Imagination cont.**

Behold, the veil remains fastened securely atop their heads, and the darkness of their shame covers their faces, for they have no understanding! For they love to condemn their enemies and take much pleasure in passing judgment against their neighbor, for their hearts are full of hate and the spirit of Cain rules over them!... *A most foolish and ignorant generation, multitudes of prideful people who refuse knowledge and reject correction, a people of wrath! I DO NOT KNOW THEM!... Neither has The Holy One entered in.*

Shall I not repay?! Behold, I shall surely require it of them, for they have robbed Me! Says The Lord. Is it a light thing to The Lord, that they have went out polluting My name as they attempt to cast a shadow over My glory?! Is it a small thing to Me, that My sheep are led into the wilderness by all these self-appointed shepherds, by all these false prophets and diviners, all these so called dreamers of dreams, leaving them lost and without understanding with no lamp to guide them?!... *Shall I leave My children to die in this darkness, trapped by all these tall trees?! Shall I leave them as prey for the wolves of the wilderness, afar off, separated from God, letting them die because they remain void and destitute of daily food?! Behold, I shall feed them! Even I, Myself, shall give them food and drink, says The Lord; and lo, they shall be set free to serve in My name, once again... Oh yes, they shall serve Me in truth and righteousness and keep My Commandments, as they testify to The Salvation of God anew!... Until their head falls from their shoulders, arriving in My arms in an instant, says The Lord.*

Yet the shepherds shall fall, left to starve for a whole season; and the false prophets and diviners shall become ashes beneath the feet of My witnesses, in the Day of The Lord's Fury. Yes, the pastors shall become slaves, every dreamer shall be ridiculed and put to shame, the breath of every diviner taken, with every false prophet brought down into silence, their inheritance removed... *Behold, every false prophet who continues to speak lies, in My name, shall surely die at My hand! They shall not be lifted up, nor shall they pollute My name or attempt to steal from My glory, anymore! For fierce is My anger against them, and thus shall I pour out My indignation upon them! Says The Lord God of Hosts.*

*For I am The Lord, and My ways are not human ways;
Neither shall one find Me in the ways of the world and men...*

For My mercy endures forever, and My anger has an end.

*Thus those who highly esteem themselves
Shall be severely abased, falling hard upon their faces;
And those who profess themselves to be
Holy and blameless shall be broken in pieces...*

*Many humble servants washing the feet
Of My witnesses in the Day of The Lord...*

For by no other means can they be brought into perfection, says The Lord.

6/15/10 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding a large statue of Jesus, which was struck by lightning and burned down

Churches of Men, You Have Robbed Me! Says The Lord

Thus says The Lord concerning that which is obvious, a warning made plain, which shall go greatly unheeded by those with veiled heads: This is but the first of many things, of which men in the churches have built up in their pride, which shall be struck! For they build themselves up for a show, a false goodness, foolish servants who forsake the poor and the needy in favor of the praises of men... *FALSE GLORY! Says The Lord in His jealousy.* For their works are perverse in My sight, and their words contemptible!

Therefore, because they have robbed Me, I will also rob them! I will tear them in pieces, breaking off all their dead members! Behold, I shall cause their man-made foundations to collapse beneath their feet, and all shall be brought down to the ground!... *Not one wall shall be left standing!*

Thus shall they become as those whom they have forsaken. And they shall no more preach from their finely-crafted pulpits, standing tall amongst all their expensive ornaments, broadcasting lies with all their purchased devices... *For I AM THE LORD! And I will not share My glory! Neither will I allow My name to be polluted, anymore!*

*Behold these great churches of men;
Look upon all their riches, see how they have enlarged themselves,
Look how they have accomplished such great gain in the world...*

Yet I tell you the truth...

*Upon them calamity shall come suddenly
And their destitution shall be severe,
And in their poverty they shall consider and cry many tears...*

*For in that day they shall become
The offscouring among many nations...*

Says The Lord.

[Timothy, moved by The Spirit of God] The footsteps of The Lord shake the earth! The footsteps of The Lord shall tread the winepress of the wrath of His fury! The presence of The Lord shall break apart the tall mountains! His power shall bring down every mountain! Every high place shall be brought low! For the presence of The Lord is strong and mighty! The anger of The Lord is hot and burns in the heat of His jealousy!... Who can turn back The Lord's anger, once it is kindled? And who can hold back The Most High from performing His will?

Whose glory is like The Lord's?!...

*Who comes as The King above all kings
Wearing the raiment of God,
Whose majesty is beyond compare?!...*

*Who can withstand His onslaught
Or survive the power of His sword,
Which proceeds from His mouth?!...*

For He is The One and Only King Eternal!

There is no other! There is none like Him! For He is mighty in battle, and His justice is swift! His victory, absolute!... *Who is The King of Glory?! YahuShua HaMashiach, HE is The King of Glory!... Whose power is infinite, His love never-ending!... HE is The King Everlasting, The King of Righteousness!... Whose grace is shed abroad to every contrite and humble spirit! Whose forgiveness is pure, ever-flowing into the hearts of His beloved, giving them life!... The forever young.*

Thus says The King Eternal: Beloved, shout My name! For My kingdom is coming and it's yours! It's yours! Even from everlasting to everlasting, I am yours! You were made for Me, beloved!... *You were made for Me!* Beloved, do you not understand? You are The Father's joy, the beating of My heart! I have never left you; at no time has My gaze ever departed from one of My elect... *My sons and daughters, I am consumed in My love for you! I do not withhold! Receive of My love!* Beloved, I watch you when you sleep; from your birth until now, I gaze at you smiling; even before you came into the world, I held you... *Behold, I shall hold you again! And we shall be together, forever!*

Beloved, I am coming quickly!...

And nothing, in all the universe, can prevent Me from fulfilling My love...

*I am The Loving Mercy of God! I laid down My life for you!
And when I saw you during My passion, I was glad...*

Therefore, come to Me!

7/5/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Alarm of War

Thus says The Lord God Everlasting, in a loud voice: *THE DAY HAS COME! YES, IT IS HERE! THE DAY OF THE LORD WAITS AT THE DOORS AND IS ABOUT TO COME IN! AND BEHOLD, THE GREAT DAY APPROACHES AND DRAWS NEAR!*

Therefore, hear the Word of The Lord; for thus says The Lord to the peoples of the earth, to all chief princes, and to all kings and leaders among men: Bring forth everything you have from the storehouses, out into the field for battle! Says The Lord, The Lord of Hosts, The King of Heaven's armies. Run quickly, and seek out your gods of which you have worshiped in vain! Hurry, bow down to them, plead with your idols, and see if they have the power to save you from the wrath of God, which has come!

Yes, hurry now, O peoples of the earth, go hastily and prepare for war, and see if you are in any way able to deliver yourselves from the judgments of The Most High God!... *For I am a Great King, says The Lord! I am God alone, He who is set apart and holy, set apart in power and great glory! The God of Justice is My name, YAHUWAH, He who causes to be! Yes, I AM HE by whom all things were brought forth, by whom all things consist! There is no other, for I am God alone!... God Eternal!*

*Behold, The Everlasting had come down to you, Immanu El, yes God in the flesh;
YahuShua, the express image of The Holy, the face of The Invisible God!...*

*And this same One, The Begotten of The Father,
Shall strike the great image and break apart the nations;
For He is The Kingdom, The Power and The Glory!...*

*Therefore, woe to the inhabitants of the earth!
For The Holy One, of whom YOU have rejected,
Is coming to take His spoil and pour out judgment!...*

And He shall surely pour out, until the wrath of God is complete!

BEHOLD! HE SHALL ROAR MIGHTILY IN BATTLE AND SHAKE THE EARTH! For the earth trembles at His coming and heaves at His presence; it collapses before the power of His vesture and gives way, breaking apart under His feet! The islands flee away before the power of His might, and the mountains crumble at the backward swipe of His hand! For the footsteps of The Lord shall quake upon the earth, until all in the earth are humbled, until every inhabitant falls down heavily and confesses Him King, The Only Lord of Hosts!

BEHOLD THE POWER OF GOD'S RIGHT HAND, TREMBLE IN FEAR BEFORE THE MIGHT OF HIS HOLY ONE, SHED MANY TEARS! As waves in a shallow pool, the earth becomes as liquid beneath His feet, spreading forth in every direction, its sheen shattered! And so shall it be in the day of His coming! For the feet of The Son of Man shall tread heavily upon the earth! He shall tread upon great and mighty nations, and the slain of The Lord shall be great; many ten-thousands shall be cut asunder by the sword of His mouth! FEAR THE LORD, THEREFORE! HUMBLE YOURSELVES IN THE SIGHT OF THE KING! For I shall surely pour out My wrath, for I am God! From everlasting to everlasting, I AM, forever and unchanging! Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord: O most perverse and deceitful generation, lie not to yourselves; and cease from all these deceptions you have propagated in all the earth! For My Word is law and shall by NO means pass away, nor shall even one tittle fall to the ground; nor can the word of My prophets fail, for I have sent them! Therefore, touch not My prophets nor seek to do them any harm, lest that which you have considered be returned atop your own head, and that which you have done is repaid into your bosom ten-fold, according to every evil thought of your heart and every evil deed which you have committed against The Lord your God!... *For every stone you cast at My servants, in word or by deed, shall bring a multitude of hail upon all your lavish houses, the destruction thereof testifying to the power of God which has turned against you! And all those who seek to murder My chosen shall die at My hand, and those who rush forward to kill My prophets shall be struck down where they stand; for strong is The Lord's rebuke and powerful is the word of My mouth! For as it is written, "The Lord your God is a consuming fire, a jealous God!"*

For thus says The Lord: My prophets speak, behold they have trumpeted My warning to the masses, and have delivered My words to the churches of men by all manner of speaking and devices; yet few have ears to hear, few are willing to listen, for they hide their faces and stiffen their necks! Yea, they push out the lip and turn their backs on My anointed, while mocking Me! For many within the churches of men are held captive, fastened to their own doctrines, bound by their own traditions, which I hate! Yes, many who claim to be grafted in hide behind white-washed walls, and have chosen to remain within all these detestable gates, refusing Me!... *And so they continue in their rebellion, even to the persecuting of My messengers!*

Therefore I ask you, who has given heed to the voice of The Lord their God? Who has come out to meet Me? Behold, the lowly have come out, the poor in spirit have come forth, the broken have sought Me out and the faithful uphold My cause; yes, these who carry Christ within them have come forward to partake of My supper, and do follow The Lamb wheresoever He goes... *And behold, the day is near when He shall call out to His beloved, And those who have ears to hear will hear, and rise, and their hearts shall be satisfied.*

Therefore hear the word of The Lord, O deceived nations; give ear, all you arrogant peoples who cover the earth; for you are a most rebellious generation... Thus says The Lord God: Most assuredly, I say to you, I am indeed come in My vengeance; I am indeed come to repay the nations! For as it is written of Me, so I am!... *I am jealous and will avenge Myself upon My enemies! I will avenge, for I am furious! Behold, I will take vengeance on My adversaries, pouring out wrath reserved for My enemies! I am indeed slow to anger and very powerful, yet I will not leave the guilty unpunished! For My path is in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of My feet! Behold, I rebuke the sea and make it dry, and dry up all the rivers! Bashan and Carmel languish, and the flower of Lebanon withers! The mountains quake before Me, the hills melt, and the earth heaves at My presence; yes, the world, and all who dwell in it! Who can stand before My indignation, and who can endure the fierceness of My wrath?! For My fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down because of Me!... Yet The Lord is good, a stronghold in the Day of Trouble, and I know those who trust in Me.*

Therefore, thus declares The Lord God in His anger: *I HAVE RESERVED A DOUBLE PORTION OF WRATH FOR EVERY NATION WHO CONDONES THE SLAYING OF THE INNOCENT, AND A DOUBLE PORTION FOR ALL WHO STAND IN AGREEMENT! YES, I SHALL POUR OUT DOUBLE, EVEN DOUBLE AGAIN, UPON ALL WHO MURDER MY LITTLE ONES! AND BEHOLD, I SHALL POUR OUT TERRIBLE JUDGMENT UPON EVERY NATION WHO PERSECUTES ME AND MY BODY!... TOUCH NOT MY BRIDE, says The Lord in His fierce indignation, and I may yet have mercy upon you!*

Behold, the anger of The Lord is aroused, and will not be turned away; it shall be fulfilled, even before the eyes of this most wicked generation! Then they will know, I AM THE LORD, He who comes forth to repay the nations, He who has come out of His sanctuary to judge the earth, to deliver His people and defend His prophets!... **THEREFORE, LET ALL NATIONS TREMBLE! LET ALL PEOPLES FEAR THE LORD!**

7/5/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Alarm of War *cont.*

Let the terror of The Lord overwhelm the hearts of the wicked, and come swiftly upon the heads of the rebellious! Let every countenance fall and every knee buckle for fear; let all peoples be awe-struck at the power of The Lord in His anger! Let the high and lofty be bowed down, let the mouth of the arrogant be clamped shut, and let every proud look be cast down!

Yet let those who have ears to hear listen to My witness and repent; let all upon the earth be broken... Deliverance for the penitent and the remorseful; a curse upon the hard-hearted and the wicked; swift punishment upon every messenger of satan who has come forth to oppose Me; and great judgment upon the cities and high places of men... The putting to rest of wickedness, the utter destruction of every form of evil.

*Thus I must stretch out My hand against the nations,
And The Glory of God must be revealed from Heaven...*

*For the cup of My indignation overflows,
And that stored up breaks forth from its hold;
My judgment can wait no longer...*

*From the depths of My sorrow to the agony of My heart,
My anger rises up inside Me filling Heaven with My tears...*

A hard rain upon the nations...

Says The Lord.

Depart from Me

Thus says The Lord: My people have forsaken Me, the churches of men have departed from Me! They have gone astray, they have been drawn far asunder, polluting My name without ceasing! Behold, even those among the called of Israel have turned from Me and cover their ears!... *Therefore must I also forsake them when the trumpet sounds, turning My face from them when the shout is made!*

Behold, I have sent My messengers to every land, one from every nation; each being sent to the people of their own land, even from the midst of them. Yet I hear no answer, no wailing has entered My ears, not one has come out in mourning... *I hear no repentance at all! Only filthiness comes forth, corrupt doctrines and detestable traditions, polluting MY name and The Christ's! Great perversions of speech to uphold their own way!... Desecration as has never been seen!*

And though they do indeed have a form of godliness, they continually deny the power thereof! The churches of men are unclean, every synagogue is void and desolate! My people have forgotten Me, neither do I dwell among them, My spirit is far removed! Therefore the desolate shall receive the reward of their error, and the heathen the penalty of their idolatries, behold the churches of men shall also receive!... *RECOMPENSE for every act of adultery which they have committed before My face! Yes, according to every filthy act, which they have performed in MY name, shall it be accounted to them!*

Dissolute children, why do you rend the heart of God and fill The Holy One with tears and heavy sorrows?!... *Am I not your God? Did I not purchase you at a great price? When did I withhold My heart from you? At what moment did I turn back, or stop to consider if you would receive Me, when I delivered Myself up for you, pouring out My love in rivers of blood?*

*Beloved, I poured out My life so you may partake of Me fully,
That you may receive of My life,
Yet you want no part with Me as I truly am...*

*Therefore, with great heaviness of heart I declare to you,
I am no more your God, and you have ceased from being My people...*

*For The True Salvation, which is revealed in Me,
Remains hidden from your eyes.*

Did you think The Most High was subject to your conditions?! Did you think The Holy One of Israel could be transformed into an image more to your liking?! Did you presume, in your arrogance, to think the ways of The Lord God Almighty were subject to men?! And are My prophets now subject to you?!

Foolish people, wicked and slothful generation, you know neither Me nor My Word! For the ways of The Beloved you have not known, and His glory remains hidden from you. And though His grace is shed abroad, it remains far from you, neither have I beheld His form among you. Therefore have you come out to fight against Me in your pride, and with a mouth of arrogance you speak blasphemies before My face, day and night, standing fast in your bitter ignorance... *And so I have called for a witness against you! Says The Lord of Power and Glory, He who was and is and shall be The Everlasting, who is from everlasting to everlasting. Amen.*

Thus says The Lord whose name is One, to His people who are not His people; thus is the witness which I declare against you, which I speak by Myself, of Myself, in My own name: *I never knew you! Depart from Me! Depart, all you workers of hypocrisy and lawlessness! DEPART INTO THE FURNACE!... Into refinement and death! The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord!*

7/6/10 **From God The Father -**

A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Depart from Me *cont.*

My heart is torn, a rent which shall last forever!...

*Behold, the lake of My burning heart is a consuming fire!
And in the heat of My jealousy I shall purify My people seven times,
Until only that which bears My likeness remains...*

*The refined lifted up, the wicked consumed,
Destruction of every kind of evil!...*

*For I am The Lord who was and is, even before the beginning;
And to the end and forever after, I remain.*

Therefore, thus declares The Lord to all peoples of the earth:

*There shall not be another generation,
Which shall grow up out of the kingdoms of men,
For the kingdoms of men are finished...*

Never to rise again.

Captive Children (a Lamentation)

Thus says The Holy One, Your Redeemer: *Beloved, My treasure, My most beloved ones, here I am! Hear Me!...*

I am poured out like wax before the fire, like a candle burning I am dripping with tears, yet you have not come to Me. Beloved, My love was poured out, My Spirit fell like rain upon the nations... Tears! Great mourning!... I poured Myself out to heal the nations, blood and tears, pools of blood, the agony of My passion, My love put on open display... I LOVE YOU!

Yet who is healed in My love? Where is the harvest among the nations, according to these latter rains?... It withers, blighted wheat waning in the heat of the noonday sun, planted in the hard and cracked ground, revealing the broken roots thereof. The rains have ceased and are withheld from the land... The hand of The Holy One removed.

Captive children, held fast by the pride and arrogance of men whose hearts remain far from Me, shackled to a world of bitter enmity against God and His Christ, refusing My Letters of Love, stopping your ears to My voice... I LOVE YOU!... Weeping and many tears.

I had set you free! Behold, I have freely given!... I call out to you in page after page by the pen of My prophets, yet you will not listen. Even you, O churches of men, arrogant assemblies, blind guides, you will in no wise hear Me, nor are you able. Bitter children, amiss in your dealings with Me, I love you... Yet you refuse Me still, in favor of your own way.

*Peoples of this world, and all pastors and teachers
And leaders among men, you are forsaken!...*

Given up to the fire!...

*The fires of My own correction,
The harsh discipline of The Father...*

The day of refinement and bitter tears.

I LOVE YOU! Yet you have not known Me, neither do I see of Myself in you... Our hearts, torn. For I see your hearts, beloved; I see and know. Behold, I have searched, and have not found even one tittle of that which is of Me... Cry out, therefore! Call out to your Savior! Call upon your Maker, in My name! Die to yourselves! Forsake this world and run to Me through the fire, and I shall abide with you in the heat of its burning... Until that which must be done is finished, and you emerge purified.

Humble yourselves, cast yourselves down! For I am your own Father! I love you!... Yet you have departed from Me, wasting your inheritance in a world of unbridled sin, a world which even now hates you, a world which you have loved more than Me, even yourselves.

And so, I have written to you page after page by the pen of My prophets, shouting to you in all manner of speaking and devices, calling to you across the ages, speaking to THIS generation with many tears and much sorrow, warning you of My wrath which must come and is now here and shall quickly overtake this world... And still, you push out the hand.

Do you not understand?!...

*I have seen it! Nothing escapes My eye!
Churches of men, I have seen it!...*

Modern Pharisees, you fight against Me!...

*You fight against The God of your fathers,
The One and Only True God!*

And whatsoever you do to even one of these I have sent to you, whether in word or by deed, you have done it to Me!... Yet I love you still... My heart is torn, a rent which widens, a rent which you have made! Why do you tear yourselves from Me?! For apart from Me, you can do nothing!... Apart from Me is darkness, thick darkness and death.

*The time has passed, beloved ones... My bride is chosen and the first election is made; the bundles are prepared and set in their places. Therefore I tell you, when you look for Me in the Day, look no more to yourselves, nor in man-made churches. Behold, they shall all be torn down, for in them I have not dwelled... I dwell in the hearts of men!
And when darkness has fallen and your tears well up, a bitter rain brought forth from a heart severely broken, from a spirit crushed by the weight of realization, run and seek out My beacons, My witnesses. For they shall lead you through the fire and I shall abide with you, accompanying you on your journey... A journey of service and great hardship, of many tears and great sorrows, suffering on every side... A journey of love and hope in the midst of great adversity, the end of which shall bring a great multitude into My love, with every servant washing the feet of his neighbor until death comes and sets you free... Caught up into My love, healed in an instant, refashioned in glory, remade in My image... Partaking of My life, fully.*

*For as many as I love I rebuke and chasten,
Bringing forth much thanksgiving,
Offered up to the praise of My glory...*

As it is written, so shall it be done.

Therefore trust in My ways, for I am The King alone...

Apart from Me, there is nothing at all.

7/24/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
Proclaim The Name of The Lord!

Thus says The Lord to His servants: I have indeed spoken by My servant, I have indeed spread My words abroad, placing them before the eyes of this most wicked and unbelieving generation; therefore, My sons, speak My name aloud, yea shout My name to the ends of the earth, for I have surely revealed it!... *Behold, I have placed My name on a hill, a waving banner in the sight of all nations; therefore let My people lift up My name, and make mention of My glory, at all times and in every season!*

My people, speak My name aloud, yet speak nothing apart from Me; speak only that which I Myself have given you. Freely you have received in My name, freely give. For when I speak, I speak in My own name; and when I swear, I swear by Myself. And you, My beacons, have the name of The Holy One written in your hearts, having also been sealed with the name of The Living God upon your foreheads... *Behold, the name of Mashiach shall be emblazoned upon your chests!*

Why then do you withhold? How is it you keep quiet? Honor My name wholly and in truth, speak My name aloud and withhold not; proclaim the truth of who I am, and warn the people of that which I am about to do. For I am The Only God, a just God and a Savior. Therefore, again I say to you, shout My name aloud, and withhold not! Call all in the earth to repent!... *For The Lord your God is a consuming fire, setting the course of this world ablaze in My glory, restoring all things in the brightness of My coming and by The Word of My Power!*

Behold, My name alone stands throughout the generations!...

*A perpetual covering for My people,
A secure place of shelter for all those who seek My face,
A tower of strength for all who take refuge in Me...*

*From everlasting I AM, and to everlasting shall I be,
The same and unchanging, even as My name!...*

*For I AM WHO I AM; YAHUWAH, The One who causes to be;
YAHUSHUA, He by which all things consist and have life!...*

Thus My name is one, even as The Father and The Son are ONE!...

A just God and a Savior, ONE.

Therefore when My beloved seek Me out, or call upon Me in another language, it is acceptable with Me, for there is but One God and One Savior... *I know My own.* For I alone search the hearts and minds; and whether one calls upon Me in this language, or in the tongue of another, I listen, I see, I know. *(Yet as it is written, there is indeed a day coming when I shall restore to the nations a pure language, that all My people may call upon the name of The Lord in one accord, to serve Me as one people set apart for My name. Yet this day is not yet, says The Lord.)*

Therefore, listen not to all these self-proclaimed teachers, shut your ears to all these self-appointed pastors, preachers, ministers and priests, who pollute My name and My glory; turn away from all these arrogant men in authority, do not give heed to any of their clever and dark speeches... *Glorify MY name and withhold not!*

For there are many who say, “Hush, speak not the name of The Lord aloud. For who can know His name or speak it aloud, without error?”; while still others assert that only by a certain name which they have chosen, or by a certain tradition which they uphold, can one be saved. Indeed, there are many who have given heed to the devil’s purpose. Even now it is apparent, manifest in the world by people who hide My name under false pretense, and desecrate My name by detestable doctrine and perverse tradition, people who take the name of The Lord in vain without ceasing by all they say and do... *Sins far greater than those who, without knowledge, use My name as a cursing!* Yet greater still is the sin of those who curse others in My name, endeavoring to place a curse upon another in the name of The Lord... *Woe, I say to them, woe! Even three times, woe! Says The Lord.* For these are wells without water, clouds carried by a tempest, for whom is reserved the blackness of darkness forever, as it is written.

Thus says The Lord: The whole world is awash in blasphemy and sin; perversion fills every corner! For all these people of faith, as they are called among men, desecrate My name by man-made doctrine and pollute My name by pagan tradition; harlotries abound!... *Come out from among them, therefore, and be separate! Touch no more that which is unclean, and I will receive you! Be separate from this world and its evil ways, be plucked up and freed from all these vain religions of men, from all these who uphold reprehensible doctrine and deplorable tradition, polluting My way before Me!* For they are greatly misled, pleasers of men and this world... Antichrist.

Break free, My people, for you have not known Me! Not one has entered in, not one has truly bowed down; not one of you has seen My Holy Place, glimpsing The Glory of God as I truly am, as My servant Timothy has... *His spirit set on fire in the presence of The Lord, bathed in the light of My glory, healed by the power of My unending love; his mind filled with wonder and awe over that which is revealed before his eyes and opened deep within his understanding, humbled and cleansed; the Spirit of The Lord washing over him, with the voice of infinite wisdom coursing through his veins, binding up his every wound from within, his soul at peace.*

I tell you the truth, the servant whom I choose to bless in such a manner is soon risen up from his place, with renewed strength and increased vigor. Behold, his faith shall be made perfect in The Beloved, and he shall fly as with eagle’s wings; he shall soar! And who is able to lay hold on a servant such as this, or do him any harm?... *For he shall go out and come in, a man of unwavering trust, resolute, steadfast for My purpose, having faith enough to move mountains! He shall proclaim the name of The Lord his God and The Glory of My majesty, knowing there is none like Me, and no other name under Heaven by which My people must be saved, save The King’s alone!*

Therefore, My servants, sing praises to My name without ceasing!...

*Bless My name in the company of angels; shout My name aloud!
Yea, proclaim the name of The Lord in the ear of every mocker,
In the face of every adversary, in open and in secret;
Speak forth My name in power, and withhold not!...*

*Speak it aloud, for the sake of those dying in this world;
Speak My name as it is, and also in the tongue of the hearer,
So they may hear and understand, and know...*

*He who was and is and is to come, The Almighty,
God in the flesh, YahuShua, Immanu El!*

And when you find yourself under attack by a flock of detestable birds, surrounded on every side, wield My name as a sword and doubt not, and it will surely find its mark. For the day is coming, and behold it is already here, when I shall dwell in My witnesses like a flame of fire, and well up in My servants like a boiling pool, when all flocks shall be scattered and the wicked of the flock purged! For I shall strike down many ten-thousands in My anger, slaying a great multitude with the sword of My mouth!

Behold, I shall cut down My adversaries and lay whole armies waste! For the name of The Lord of Hosts is a broadsword, and My every word a freshly sharpened blade! For in My name is great power, and at the sound of My name all darkness flees away! For as a razor removes the stubble, and fervent heat burns away the dross, so shall My name purge the waste places and cleanse the polluted cities... Until all these squawking birds are brought down into silence, and every tall tower is toppled and left in ruins! Until Babel is utterly destroyed, and every last vestige of man's invention is wiped from the face of the earth! Says The Lord God.

Then shall The Son of Righteousness rise up with healing in His wings, and you, My precious beloved, shall go out leaping like calves released from the stall! The King, Himself, shall cultivate the ground in that day, with streams of living waters breaking out behind Him! Behold, new life shall fill every corner, and the desolate places shall be restored! Whole forests shall burst forth from the ground, with every kind of tree and flowering plant, every kind of grass and fern reappearing, and every living creature leaping up from the dust of the earth, once again!

Behold, The Lord's peace shall be there! And nothing under the sun shall destroy, nor shall anything be given to destruction, in all My holy mountain! For there shall be no predator, nor shall any prey be found, neither shall the strong slay the weak; for as it is written, "The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, the lion shall eat straw like the ox, and dust shall be the serpent's food"... All shall dwell in safety, with every living creature dwelling at peace with its neighbor!

Behold, in that day everlasting righteousness shall reign in all the earth! For The King shall stand up, and all creation shall bow down! And He shall look upon the joy of His heart with gladness, and the blessing shall be fulfilled... He shall bless them and keep them, and make His face to shine upon them; He shall be gracious to them, and lift up His countenance upon them, and grant them peace. And thus shall My name be placed upon the children of Israel, even upon all who have been grafted in, and they shall be blessed... Yea, they shall be exceedingly glad, dwelling in the presence of The Lord, forever!

Behold, the multitudes shall break forth into singing, for The Glory of The Lord shall be alive in their hearts! The seal of The Living God shall be upon their foreheads, The Way of The Lord shall dwell in their limbs, and unending praise shall be upon their lips! All their doings shall bear fruit in righteousness, for The Law shall be written there, even in their innermost parts!... And behold, The King of Peace shall overflow, and His people shall be satisfied and have rest, our joy complete.

*Therefore, blessed are all those who seek
Forgiveness in YahuShua HaMashiach, and also receive...*

*For in His name shall all find freedom,
Solace under the shadow of His healing wings...*

Life without end!...

Says The Lord God.

Thus says The Lord God of Hosts: Behold, I had purified My servant, Israel; and in My zeal I purged Jacob, leaving his descendants to wander in desolate lands forty years, that I might make them a kingdom of priests, a holy nation, a people set apart for My name. For I am God alone, The Only Lord of Hosts... *There is none besides Me!*

*Therefore from the beginning I laid the foundations,
And from the beginning was the Day of The Lord prepared...*

*That My glory would be revealed in My judgments,
And My power shown as I stretched out My hand
Against the heathen and the oppressor...*

That all in the earth may know and remember, I AM THE LORD!

For behold, at My strong rebuke the mighty king was cast down! And with the backward swipe of My hand the increase of Egypt was laid waste, consumed by all manner of pestilence and plague! For in My anger I greatly afflicted the people in the land of Egypt, even to the firstborn of man and of beast, which I killed with death. Yet Israel, My inheritance, remained untouched by My hand, nor did I allow them to be harmed in My judgment... *Lo, even death passed over them when I saw the blood upon their doorposts, though My wrath covered all of Egypt and pestilence and plague inundated the land!*

Thus by the power of My own right hand I delivered them, and by the strength of My arm did I bring them out! And when their enemies pursued them, I rose up and fought for My people, Israel! Behold, by the breath of My nostrils I opened a way for them in the midst of the sea; and they escaped, crossing over dry-shod, while the waters stood roiling on the right and on the left! And when I had brought them through to safety, I looked down upon the army of the Egyptians and greatly troubled them; behold, I covered them in My anger, and crushed them under the weight of the sea! Thus the slaughter was very great, causing all who heard of it to tremble... *Behold, I caused My name to resound throughout the generations on that day, that all nations may fear The Lord and know, there is no other god besides Me!*

Yet how did My people repay Me?!... With grief! Yea, with a multitude of complaints they troubled Me, until I was sorely displeased! Behold, ten times they tempted The Lord their God, though I had shown them My glory by many mighty signs and wonders in the land of Egypt and in the wilderness! Therefore, because they rejected Me and refused to give heed to My voice, I stretched out My hand against them; yes, many were cut off from the earth and from their people, among the generation who had provoked Me to anger. And not one entered into their inheritance save those whose hearts held fast to the promise, whose countenances did not waver, for they were of a different spirit and had shown themselves fully worthy; neither did they cease from giving Me glory, offering up praise and thanksgiving in My name, at all times and in every season... *Therefore, only two sons of Israel entered the promised land, of the generation who had provoked Me to anger; only two were chosen to lead the generation which came after.*

*For I am The Lord God of Israel, The Only God,
He who is great in power and clothed with eternal glory!...*

I CHANGE NOT!...

Even from generation to generation, I AM THE LORD.

Therefore I ask you, what is this I see among My flocks; yes, even among you, the small of My flock?... Pretense upon pretense, hidden agendas and darkness of faces, many ill sheep looking to tread the line when it so suits them, forsaking My ways when they become inconvenient, fleeing in heart and mind when the heat of My face is revealed... *A most wayward people, foolish children who know not My ways, turning their face always from My correction!*

And what is this I hear amongst the churches of men; what is this I behold in the hearts of many, even some among this little flock?!... Grumbling and secret complaints! Behold, My own beloved have reproached Me, saying, *“Speak not the Word of The Lord in the fierceness of His wrath, nor in truths which are absolute. Remove from us all these sharp words; speak to us smooth words, prophesy to us deceits. Let us be at peace in our ignorance, and take solace in the darkness of our understanding. Let all accountability pass from us, let it go far away and never return.”*

Therefore is The Lord risen up in His hot displeasure, and shall bring every heart forward! Every evil thought and hidden intention shall be revealed and brought into the light; all shall be put on open display! The multitude of their errors shall be shown up, and the faith of many shall be revealed for what sort it truly is!... *For they have surely hated Me, says The Lord, rejecting both Me and My Word!*

Yet I have indeed bestowed upon this generation a multitude of gifts, a great number of words, words of warning and unsurpassed wisdom, words of exaltation and correction, calling all in the earth to repent! Lo, I have expounded many words of unending love, with great passion, revealing My Mercy which endures forever! Behold, I have proclaimed the way of salvation, time and time again, and He whose name is The Salvation of God! Yes, I have blown the trumpet and called forth My watchmen, I have struck the gates and rattled the doors, I have shaken the foundations of the earth!... *And still the people hold fast, clutching the pillars and shoring up the doors against Me!*

Yet from the beginning I have established the line, a narrow way which I had placed in the midst of My people, Israel; and in My mercy, I revealed The Way in which all people should walk; even now I have placed a plumb line in the midst of all who say they are My people, setting all these crooked paths straight... *Or do you still suppose that I have come forth to bring peace on Earth? No, not peace, but great division!*

*Behold, I have come forth to correct and discipline,
To rebuke and pass judgment, to make war and divide the spoils!...*

For My Word is fire!...

*Stoking the flames of the elect and
Searing the consciences of the lukewarm!...*

*Setting the hearts of the wicked ablaze with anger,
And causing the indignation of the rebellious to rise up against Me...*

That I may divide all people asunder and allot their portions!

Therefore, thus says The Lord to all people: You shall be undone! And all who rebel against Me shall be torn in pieces! And you, even you who are called Christian, shall also be tried; behold, like silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times, so shall I purify you; even I shall burn away your dross, until you also have become a holy people set apart for My name, grafted in. For I must refine My people and separate My flocks, as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats, as the hired man calls them out from amongst them. For I am their Shepherd, and in the hired man I shall surely dwell.

Yet if they refuse to come out, they shall surely endure the consequence of their error. For the churches of men hold fast in their pride, and sit still on account of their arrogance, saying, *“This is my house, and these are my people by which I am called; I will not come out! For we alone are righteous, and we together will not give heed to any trumpet. We will reject every call to come out, we will refuse all messengers sent to us by God, lest He expose our guilt and uncover our shame. For only those who come in their own names, and bear the marks of our affiliation, will be embraced; and only those who bring us food, according to our own pallets, will be accepted. Let us alone!”*... Has The Lord’s table now become contemptible in your eyes?! Has The Way of God become unrecognizable to you?! How is it My voice has now become altogether foreign to you, O churches of men?!

Therefore, thus says The Lord God to the churches of men: Because you have spoken in such a manner, with your hearts revealing the same, and because you have pushed out the hand against the cleansing of The Lord, choosing rather to revel in all your uncleanness, you are given up and shall be purged by fire!... *Refinement in the Day of The Lord!* For The Lord your God is a consuming fire, My every word a purifying flame; the presence of The Lord is an oppressive storm, which abases the proud and causes the high-minded to flee! And that which I have spoken to this generation, is it not a sword with which I shall strike to the heart of this people?! For I shall surely set all these crooked paths straight, and burn away the dross!

*Yet for those who trust in Me, and in whom My Spirit dwells,
My words are like a strong tower set in the midst of battle,
Which can in no wise be broken down!...*

*A great trumpet blowing upon the hill outside the city,
Which echoes throughout the waste places!...*

*A waving banner for this generation;
A bright light, a beacon, shining in the
Midst of this present darkness!...*

*A rod of justice for the oppressed and the persecuted,
A loosening of the chains placed upon My people,
The breaking apart of every shackle...*

*Freedom for those who love Me,
Deliverance for those who understand,
Strength for the weak, grace to the humble,
Manna to nourish the penitent.*

8/6/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**
A Letter Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear
My Word Is Fire *cont.*

Therefore hear The Word of The Lord, for thus declares The Lord: All those who depart the churches of men shall come and sit at My table. And those who remain unmoving, holding fast, resting proudly upon their laurels, shall receive the recompense of their error. For their fate shall be even as the house in which they have placed all their trust, a house which is already condemned. For I am The Lord alone, and I will not share My glory; nor shall any corrupt house stand, though man has endeavored to place My name there... *No more shall My name be polluted because of you, O churches of men! No more shall the name of The Son of Salvation be perverted before the multitude, because of you, O houses of harlots! For you have surely committed adultery by your doctrines, and have played the harlot by your traditions, welcoming in many lovers!...*

For thus says The Lord:

*The Son of Salvation bears My name, and I His;
For The Father and The Son are one, even as My Word is one...*

From the beginning, ONE!

*Therefore, I am coming down to you, once again,
To purge and to divide the spoils...*

To pass judgment upon the inhabitants of the earth!...

Says The Lord.

10/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Am Calling You Out!... Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord

Hear the word of The Lord; thus says The Lord: Prepare your hearts, My people; yea, cup your ears and listen, all you who call of yourselves Christian. Pay close attention and heed My words; for it is I, your Redeemer, who speaks... *And behold, I shall indeed open My mouth once again, and the sound of the final trumpet before the time shall be heard; the line set, the division established, the last of My bride called forth, says The Lord.*

Yet what of all these who have not given heed to the sound of My voice, who do always turn away from My commands? What of all these who stiffen their necks and refuse to come out of the churches of men, people who hold fast in their pride, arrogant assemblies who have altogether forsaken The Lord their God?... **THEY SHALL SURELY DIE!...** *Yet all those who call upon the name of The Lord in that day, in truth, with sincere remorse, shall be delivered, yet so as through fire. For I tell you the truth, there is indeed a death of a man unto death, and a death of a man unto life; yet he who willingly forsakes his life in this world, for My sake, has already passed from judgment into life. Therefore I, even I, The Lord God of Heaven and Earth, am calling you out!*

*I AM CALLING YOU TO COME OUT
FROM AMONGST THEM, AND TO BE SEPARATE!...*

*That you no longer be given to the fornications of the churches of men,
Nor be caught up in the filth of the pagan!...*

*That you cease from committing adultery
With all these strange men of unclean lips,
Who dwell amongst a people of unclean lips,
Who cease not from polluting My name and My glory!*

Yet you will not come out, nor will you abandon this other way you have chosen; for you do always hold out the hand against the cleansing of The Spirit, you do always reject The Word of The Lord. Therefore, because you have a harlot's forehead and refuse to be ashamed, and because you have altogether hardened your hearts against Me, hear the word of My mouth and consider the indignation of The Lord: **I AM AGAINST YOU, O CHURCHES OF MEN! YES, EVEN I AM AGAINST YOU!** *I am against your leaders and your elders! I am against your congregations and your guest speakers! I am against your corrupt doctrines and your perverse traditions!... I AM AGAINST YOU!* *Says The Lord. And of your forefathers, they shall surely answer for their subrogation of Me and My Word, in the day they are called forth from the pit, when they stand up in their graves to give an account of their every word and deed which they performed in My name, to pollute it!*

Yet upon this generation, who say, "We are wide awake! Our eyes see, our ears hear, and our mouths speak the only truth", I have already brought forth and purposed ruin! Yes, upon this generation and upon the churches of men, I have purposed great ruin! I have prepared destruction, and shall bring forth calamity upon all these houses which bear My name without permission! For I shall strip away every roof, under which you have endeavored to take sanctuary; and break down every wall, behind which you attempted to fortify your position! For you have surely rebelled against Me, desecrating the truth of who I am, all for the sake of your unjust cause!... *Behold, My judgment is declared already, and shall come! And on a day you do not expect, and at an hour you did not look for, disaster shall break out suddenly against you! Behold, it shall overtake you in a moment, and in the twinkling of an eye the multitudes shall be undone! Says The Lord.*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: CHURCHES OF MEN, REMOVE YOURSELVES FROM MY THRONE! STOP RECREATING ME IN YOUR OWN IMAGE; DRAW BACK YOUR HAND FROM THIS OTHER "JESUS" YOU UPHOLD! LET EVERY GRAVEN IMAGE FALL; LET EVERY IDOL SHATTER IN PIECES!...

10/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Am Calling You Out!... Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord *cont.*

Or did you think My eyes were shut to your transgressions?! Did you think I would not see it?! And did you think I had turned away My ear from listening, and would not hear it?!...

FOR YOU HAVE SURELY SINNED AGAINST ME, O CHURCHES OF MEN! Therefore, I shall purge you and stir you up! I shall discipline you and wear you out! From the least of these houses to the greatest, I shall shake your every foundation, until every pillar which you have erected in your arrogance, to bring glory to your vanity, crumbles and comes crashing down, breaking in pieces before your eyes!... *For I AM THE LORD, and I will not share My glory!*

Therefore let no man speak in the name of The Lord, unless I Myself have sent him, unless I Myself have appointed him to speak; let him be quiet and open not his mouth. Lie not to yourselves, O pastors and preachers and leaders among men, for I know who I have sent and who I am sending... *Lie not to yourselves, nor let any congregation attempt to place My name upon their blasphemies, as a cover to hide their adulteries, as they put The Holy One of Israel to an open shame! For I am The Lord, yes I AM HE, and I have seen it!*

FOR YOU HAVE SURELY BETRAYED ME, O CHURCHES OF MEN! You have altogether become as one who has committed treason! You are no bride, neither is there a woman of virtue among you! Behold, you are all harlots, daughters of fornication, women who demand payment for their services, heavy-laden women filled with iniquity... *Prisoners held captive by their own corrupt doctrines, chained by their own filthy traditions; doctrines and traditions at which the pagans laugh, jeering and laughing on account of that which you have borrowed from them; mixing the holy with the unholy, the clean with the unclean, and that which is to be held in great reverence with that which is contemptible... Doctrines and traditions, which I hate!*

CHURCHES OF MEN, YOU ARE UNCLEAN! Thus all you have built up for yourselves, of yourselves, to your own glory, has become meet for disaster, destruction which comes quickly! For The Lord your God has spoken it, and so shall it be! THEREFORE, COME OUT!... *Behold, even I shall speak it plainly once again, so you may escape: Sons and daughters of men, come out of the churches and be joined unto Me! For I am your only sanctuary! Says The Lord.*

*Yes I, your Redeemer, am calling you to come out of the churches of men,
To be separate, and to no more worship Me in that way!...*

*To no more touch the unclean thing,
To no more let hypocrisy enter your ears...*

*To no more sit in the company of those who pollute
My name and lean upon their own understanding,
Who trust in their own righteousness as they sit
Upon self-made thrones of pride...*

*A perverse and high-minded people
Who rest upon their own laurels,
By which they highly esteem themselves,
Seeking always the praise and glory of men!*

10/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Am Calling You Out!... Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord *cont.*

MY PEOPLE, COME OUT FROM AMONGST THEM! Run from all these who reject this Word and push out the hand against My messengers, who hold fast to all these doctrines of men which I hate! Depart quickly from all these rebellious houses, who refuse correction and shut their eyes to truth! For they do always stop their ears from hearing the voice of The Lord their God, choosing rather to persecute and slander those I have sent to them! Behold, I have become as an idol to them, which they have formed in their own image!... *Desecration! Great blasphemy!*

Therefore, because you have made for yourselves idols, many graven images; and because you have committed adultery as a wayward harlot, allowing men with suave tongues and clever lips to have their way with you, to be lords over you, men in authority who do always fight against Me in word and by deed, even to the persecuting of My messengers... *Therefore, thus says The Lord: As you have become, and according to that for which you stand, so shall you be treated.*

CHURCHES OF MEN, YOU DO CONTINUALLY CRUCIFY ME, BY ALL YOU SAY AND DO! Again and again, you put The Author of Life to an open shame, marring My image by your detestable doctrines, spitting upon Me by all your contemptible traditions, molding Me and shaping Me according to the dictates of your own evil hearts! Satan has deceived you, and to his desires have you given heed; his lies have you propagated! He has never been on the side of truth, because there is no truth in him! Indeed, he is the father of all lies, and you have welcomed him in! Thus this generation does always disobey the voice of The Lord their God, nor will they receive of His correction!... *Truth has altogether perished among them; behold, it has been cut off from their mouths!*

Churches of men, shall you forsake The Commandments of God by permission in MY name, then turn to your brother and say, "We are delivered to do all these things", making Me the author of your sins?!... **TOUCH NOT THE COMMANDMENT! DRAW BACK YOUR HAND FROM DESECRATING THE HOLY LAW!** *For that written by the finger of God was etched in everlasting stone and forged with eternal fire! Therefore, woe to any man who attempts to alter the writing thereof, or render The Law of non-effect! For death waits at the door, and the mouth of sheol is wide open, ready to receive him!*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: I have brought charges against you, O churches of men! And My judgment shall be swift, your discipline severe, and you shall all be broken in the day of your ruin! Indeed, judgment must begin at the temple of God, of which each one of you were to be. Thus it has been decreed, and must be; it has commenced... *Behold, the call has gone out and shall continue, until the first separation is made complete. Then shall that which I have purposed upon your houses immediately follow. Indeed, it has come forth already to shake you and to stir you up, that you might be moved from your places and come out, that you might fall hard upon your faces and repent.*

*Oh My people, why do you stand defiant?!
Why do you stiffen your necks and furrow your brows?!
How is it you say you are My people, yet continue to
Shoot out the lip and shake the head, tempting The Lord your God?!...*

*For I tell you the truth, it shall by no means be finished,
Until every last one of your detestable sanctuaries
Is torn down, and you are broken;
Until the loftiness of men is left in tatters,
And the rebellious are utterly devastated!...*

*For in that day, I shall surely turn My face
Against the earth and every inhabitant! Says The Lord.*

10/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Am Calling You Out!... Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord *cont.*

Behold, in that day I shall come down and murder every god of the Gentiles, to which they have prepared offerings and made sacrifices, to which they have prayed and bowed down, to which they have worshiped in vain! Even the god of the sons of Ishmael shall die in that day, for he is not God! HE LOOKS NOTHING LIKE ME! He is a facade of the devil, an elaborate deception of satan whose heart is wroth, whose ways are a never-ending offense! For at his heart he declares, *"I will profane the name of The Lord, and pollute the majesty of His being. Behold, I shall cause the nations to worship me and harken to MY words; yea, I shall deceive the whole world. And who shall deliver them from my power, or from the many snares which I have set for them? And behold, men shall hate The God of Israel and loathe His chosen people; yes, they shall gather unto me and to my servant, and we together shall build a great army. And darkness shall prevail rather than light; and The King who was and is and is to come shall be defeated."*

BEHOLD, I AM AGAINST YOU, SATAN! Says The Lord God; EVEN I, YAHUWAH, THE FATHER OF ALL NATIONS, AM AGAINST YOU! Thus you shall surely be brought down to shame; and as the beast of the field treads down the tall grass, so shall My people tread upon you! For of such are all your plans before Me, of such are all these false gods before Me!... *Dry grass, here today and tomorrow thrown into the fire!* I AM THE LORD!

Behold, as I have purposed, so shall it be done; and that which I allow shall be also, yet only for a short season. For in that day and at that time, the name of The Lord of Hosts shall cause the whole world to shudder, and the sound of the voice of The Holy One shall slay many mighty and strong nations... *A great multitude of slain driven through by the sword of His mouth, many ten-thousands consumed and destroyed in the brightness of His coming!*... Destruction from The Almighty! Says The Lord God.

And oh how the earth shall groan in that day, for the whole earth shall heave and cast off the wickedness of men! The land shall shake violently and break apart, destroying all mankind has made! And behold, consuming fire shall come down from Heaven, and cleanse the face of the whole earth! Says The Lord... *Then The Glory of The Lord shall come to rest upon the mountains of Israel; and behold, every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill brought low; the crooked places shall be made straight, and the rough places smooth. FOR I AM THE LORD. Yes I AM HE, He who secured the victory from the very foundation of the world, and pronounced judgment before men came to dwell upon the earth! Yes, I AM HE who has declared the end from the beginning, The Holy One who was and is and is to come, The Almighty, The Lord of all, The Creator of Heaven and Earth! Even from everlasting to everlasting, I AM HE!*

*Therefore, I ask you, who are all these who have
Opened their mouths foolishly, to reproach The Living God?!
And who are all these who display a form of godliness,
Yet deny the power thereof?!...*

*What part do I have with all these houses, which are called by My name?!
And what part do I have with all these churches of men,
Who do always take the name of The Lord in vain
By all they say and do?!...*

I TELL YOU THE TRUTH, YOU ARE ALL AS FOREIGNERS TO ME!

IMMANU EL HAS PASSED YOU BY!

10/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Am Calling You Out!... Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord *cont.*

For I had poured out My spirit upon you, that you might be bathed in the light of My coming; behold, upon all flesh did I pour it out. Yet you would not receive of Me, nor would you come out; instead you turned away from My leading, and shut the door when I came knocking; for you do always resist the voice of truth and refuse correction! Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord: Churches of men, you have surely played the harlot; even as your mother has played the harlot, reveling in her fornications! From the beginning she has been a whore and played the harlot, receiving into herself many lovers; she has never been on the side of truth, deceits are found always in her mouth; even those who came out of her, to point the finger, became like her! For there is nothing new under the sun, for the heart of man remains deceitful and wicked! And in his unending quest for power he grows ever-more corrupt, as he strives always to enhance his self-perceived glory, that he might fulfill his ever-increasing lusts!... *Yet I tell you the truth, the reformers are cast down! Every one of them sleeps; in the pit they have all lain down!*

O great and lofty churches of men, you have enlarged yourselves! Your pomp reaches unto new heights, higher than your tallest steeple, by which you seek to pierce Heaven! Therefore, I shall surely cast you down; even all of you shall be made to sit upon the ground! For you do always resist My voice, and in your arrogance you reject My words, believing yourselves to be above reproach!... *Deep-seated pride which chokes My Word, and is quick to blaspheme My spirit!*

BEHOLD, YOU HAVE SURELY REPROACHED ME! Says The Lord. You have slandered My servants and bore false witness in My name, against Me and My messengers! For you say, *"Surely they have a demon! Yes, they have given heed to deceiving spirits, for God would never speak in such a manner."* Yet I tell you the truth, it is you who has given heed, it is you who has been greatly deceived!... *Therefore are My servants slain, and My people given up to the blade!*

Yet you persist, and say, *"WE serve The Lord; WE are God's servants"*... YOU HAVE SURELY SWORN FALSELY! For as I live, says The Lord, you have all spoken lies before Me! Thus as it was written of My people Israel, so it is even unto this day with you: *For you have grown fat, you are sleek; yes, your deeds surpass those of the wicked. You do not plead the cause, the cause of the fatherless; yet you prosper, and the right of the needy you do not defend! Thus you are given up to the slaughter!*

Yes, you have all grown rich, very fat; you are swelled with pride! Your houses have become enlarged, spreading far and wide! Therefore every lofty house must be brought down, and every great and lavish church must be left in ruins!... *Behold, I shall tear you in pieces! Says The Lord.* And in the day of My anger, I shall not withhold! For you have surely robbed Me, you have surely cast My people down, accounting them as spoils!... *Unfruitful servants, shall I not repay?! Shall I not punish you for all these things?!*

*Behold, I had caused My name to resound amongst the Gentiles,
And among those in far nations The Holy One has had renown;
Yet what is this I see gathering strength throughout this generation?!*

*Perversions of every kind celebrated openly in the streets,
Multitudes who dwell gladly in the midst of Sodom
And walk at ease amongst the people of Gomorrah!...*

*Behold, wayward nations cover the earth, and every church goes its own way!
Therefore do you stand in judgment, O most perverse and deceitful generation!
Therefore do I leave you to walk through the valley, O churches of men!...*

FOR YOU HAVE ALL FORSAKEN ME!

10/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Am Calling You Out!... Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord *cont.*

Thus says The Lord: Behold, I have judged already, and am come to pass judgment! For I had called to you, O churches of men, saying, "Come out and be separate", yet you refused Me! As an obstinate child flailing in the midst of a tantrum, so have you refused to obey My voice; neither will you listen; indeed, you are altogether unable to receive correction! Even as a stubborn ox, which sits upon the ground and can not be moved, so are you amongst the churches of men, bull-headed and unmoving!... *Therefore, I will release you into the open field, and break up your fallow ground!*

And of all your finely crafted houses, they shall have no place, for only waste places shall be found... *Where there was once laughter, behold, only wailing shall be heard; where there was once great riches, behold, only destitution shall remain; and where great teachers once stood, preaching loudly in My name, polluting it, behold, the sound of a great crash! ABASEMENT!... Then silent lamentation, as all your works are burned up in the fire, declares The Lord.*

And now you raise your voices against Me once again, with renewed fervor, because of this Word. Thus I shall indeed punish you for all these things, I shall indeed stretch out My hand and break your pride. For as the firm hand of a father humbles a haughty daughter and disciplines an unruly son, so shall I deal with you, O churches of men... *For you have surely forsaken Me, says The Lord.*

BELOVED, YOU HAVE FORGOTTEN YOUR GOD!

*AND THE HOLY ONE, YOUR REDEEMER,
HAS BECOME UNRECOGNIZABLE TO YOU!...*

How then shall you escape?!...

*How then shall you be delivered from all this death,
Which encompasses you roundabout?!...*

*How then shall you hide from the destruction,
Which comes quickly from on high,
Drawing ever closer to take away your life?!*

For your ways and your teachings do always contradict sound doctrine. Indeed, your doctrines and traditions profane My holy name, as you further defile yourselves through your acceptance of pagan practices and myths, which have been passed down to you by your forefathers; men who were corrupters and given to corruption, false servants who committed adultery with the pagans, and did not wholly separate themselves from the many harlotries of the Catholic Church!... *I tell you the truth, she shall be torn in pieces!*

And yet all you churches of men remain like her, teaching always as doctrine the commandments of men, which has altogether turned you from the truth! For you profess to know Me, yet by your works you deny Me, being disobedient, abominable, disqualified for every good work!... *Thus as it was written of those who rebelled against Me at the first, so it remains concerning you at the last: Your mouths must be stopped; for you have subverted whole households, teaching things which you ought not, for the sake of dishonest gain. For I tell you the truth, you have surely blasphemed the Spirit of God! Says The Lord.*

Thus I shall rebuke you sharply for your sins, by which you have rebelled against Me! I shall correct and discipline you for the multitude of your transgressions, by which you have robbed Me! For I have seen in your hearts malice and how you seek to hold others captive, how you hold their sins over their heads and cast judgment, as though it were a hook!

10/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Am Calling You Out!... Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord *cont.*

Therefore do your sins remain! Therefore must your discipline be severe! For if I do not punish you for your iniquities, if I do not tear down all your houses and make you very poor and desolate, you can in no wise be joined unto Me! Declares The Lord... *For I have not forgotten you, nor will I forsake you utterly as the wicked. I will remember you, for I have known you; no, not as you are but as you will be, when I have broken your pride and brought your haughtiness to the ground, in the day I rob you of all your riches, says The Lord.*

Thus says The Lord: Behold, I shall surely establish the line. And all on this side of the line shall be taken; and all on that side shall by no means escape, except through fire and tumult, until pure testimony flows from their lips and death comes to set them free; even as those who at present hold fast to the testimony of YahuShua HaMashiach, and also keep The Commandments of God, have given up their lives for My sake.

Thus all those who repent shall set themselves apart in that day. And they will keep that which they had forsaken; yes, they shall honor The Law of The Father, which they had forsaken in My name. Yes, in that day they shall come to testify of Me as I really am! NO MORE shall they pollute My name, or the glory of My majesty, in their own names! NO MORE shall they judge their neighbor harshly, with impudent hearts! NO MORE shall they mar My image among the people, by all these detestable doctrines and traditions!...

Yes, My beloved, you shall be made new, and all that you were shall pass away in that day! Your vain worship shall cease, and all wickedness shall be purged from the midst of you! And you shall be for Me a testimony and a witness, a great remnant who shall be given a new voice! For I shall put a new song in your mouths and cause your lips to burst forth with praise, even unto pure testimony in My name! And you shall lift up your voices boldly, causing the song to be heard throughout the city, until you fall asleep.

Fear not; for though you die, you shall not sleep at all. For you shall be with Me in an instant, in the twinkling of an eye, in the day you give up your life; having ceased from loving your life in this world, as one who in vain grasps at the wind, keeping it rather unto eternal life; the day your love is made perfect in The Beloved, the day you find solace upon the bosom of your Savior, The One who consoles your heart and wipes away all your tears.

*Therefore, I am sending out this last trumpet
Before the time, increasing its sound;
A final trumpet blast to warn the people,
Echoing in all the earth until the consummation!...*

*For behold, the Day of The Lord is about to overtake you!
And the Great and Terrible Day is very near,
And shall overcome you! Says The Lord...*

*Behold, the judgments of God shall rain down from Heaven, upon all who offend!
For the wine of God's fury is poured out full strength, into the chalice of His reckoning!
And in His fierce anger, He shall surely cause all in the earth to drink from it!*

For thus says The Lord: I have indeed drawn the line and set the standard; I have indeed placed it in the midst of all people! Says The Lord. And no one shall by any means pass over after the number has been fulfilled, when the first election is established. For in the days of Noah, there were many mockers and many who pushed out the lip, jeering and laughing, until the day Noah entered the ark and the door was shut... *So shall it be with this wicked generation: The door shall be shut, and many shall be left standing outside, without a covering, with no shelter to protect them from the hard rains which are about to descend.*

10/7/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I Am Calling You Out!... Come Out of the Churches of Men and I Will Receive You! Says The Lord *cont.*

For lo, I tell you a mystery, which shall soon be made known: Those who come out before the time, who obey My voice, will pass to one side; and those who refuse to the other... *One on this side, and many more to the other.* And those who pass over to this side, joining those who remain on this side, shall be plucked up and hidden; yet some shall be replanted and serve. While those who refuse My voice, even to rebel against Me, shall remain on their own part, on the other side of the line which The Lord has drawn, left to endure the plight of their error.

By this is the inner court and the outer court measured. And all found on the outer court shall surely die, for they are left outside, with no way in; though they falsely perceive themselves to be on the inside, with their backs set against the walls, placing all their faith in a house doomed to destruction, soon to be torn down... *Yet those who come out from among them shall enter the inner court, though they are seen as outcasts and labeled falsely as heretics by their peers; yet these shall surely live, escaping all these things which I am about to do, which I shall surely bring upon all the inhabitants of the earth. For indeed many are called, yet few are chosen, says The Lord. Even so, amen.*

THEREFORE COME OUT OF HER, MY PEOPLE, AND SURRENDER UNTO ME!

Come out from among them, and be separate from the churches of men!

Touch no more the unclean thing, and I will receive you! Says The Lord...

TURN AWAY FROM MY VOICE NO LONGER, TO YOUR OWN HURT!

For the time is ending and the first of many must be taken;

They must enter in, and the door must be shut!

For judgment shall rain down from heaven, filling the entire earth!...

COME OUT, THEREFORE, ALL YOU WHO HAVE EARS TO HEAR!

Heed the sound of this trumpet, and come out,

For this is indeed the Trumpet Call of God!...

Says The Lord of Hosts, your Redeemer.

10/21/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Last Trumpet before the Time

Thus says The Lord God: The trumpet I am blowing is revealed to the wise and enters into the heart of the humble, causing the penitent to shudder and the rebellious to burn with contempt. It is a trumpet of old, yet remains the trumpet of this time also. For My servant is soon entering his seventh year, and My Word and this Trumpet soon after. Lo, it is the seventh, and shall be blown for seven without ceasing, even as this seven sounds continuously before the time... *Behold, is it not also that which I have revealed, which remains holy in My eyes; the fulfillment which has been long, followed by three which shall come in rapid succession, the fulfillment thereof short yet everlasting, even as the seventh with an eighth yet to come?*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: I have trumpeted the call to awake, yet who has heard My call? Who has given heed and walked according to the will of The Lord?...

Wicked and slothful generation! DEAF CHILDREN! You have forsaken Me, for you have filled this world with every kind of evil! Behold, you have reached new heights in wickedness! Thus I must blot out the kingdoms of men, I must wipe them away and cast them from My sight, forever! Never again shall they arise, never again shall the nations do evil in My sight! Never again shall they walk proudly, shaking their fists toward heaven in their self-proclaimed glory! Never again shall they revel in all these perversions and practice all these abominations, seeking always to satisfy their ever-increasing lusts, as they pursue evil gain! FOR I AM THE LORD, AND I HAVE SEEN IT!

*Therefore I shall speak, and this trumpet
Shall sound continually until the time;
And when it is finished, another shall sound...*

*And oh what a cry shall be heard!
Oh what bitter weeping shall fill the streets!...*

*And like the sound of a plague of locusts devouring every green thing,
So shall the sound of gnashing teeth devour the air;
Behold, it shall break out in every corner, with a great noise!...*

*Yet I shall continue to speak, and in My hot displeasure
I shall pronounce judgment upon them!...*

*And whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear,
The voice of YaHuWaH shall be heard!*

For I tell you the truth, this trumpet before you is but the beginning, a whisper from The Almighty, a still small voice spoken in the ear. For the day is coming quickly when I shall speak My name aloud, behold, I shall open My mouth and into the air I shall speak, and the heavens shall tremble and the earth shall shake violently! For none in the earth know Me; not one sees Me as I truly am... *Yet all shall know Me! For by My judgments they shall know, and in My Mercy they shall see! Says The Holy One, The God of Israel, The God of power and fierce jealousy, The God who has come forth from His sanctuary to punish!... The God of Judgment!*

Behold, The Mighty One of Jacob has spoken in His authority, yet few have given heed, few have bowed down to give Me glory, few have cupped the ear. Therefore I shall speak louder, and the sound of My voice shall increase throughout the earth, and the days shall be turned into darkness, before the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord.

10/21/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Last Trumpet before the Time *cont.*

For in My anger I shall turn My face against this awful generation, and in the fierceness of My wrath I shall bring down My hand hard upon all peoples of the earth!... *And all these tall mountains shall crumble under the weight of My presence, and all these lofty hills shall be bowed down! Behold, the giants shall fall! Says The Lord. They shall be crushed beneath the weight of their fallen riches! Says The Almighty.*

Therefore look among the nations, O foolish people, and watch, O most wicked generation, and be utterly astounded, be horribly afraid! For The God of Recompense is risen up, The God of Glory is come out!... *Behold, I am risen up in My vengeance, I am come out to repay, for I have looked and I have seen! Yes, I have beheld your hearts and I have looked upon all your doings, and I HAVE SEEN IT! For nothing is hidden from My eyes, neither are My ears dull in hearing.*

Therefore be dismayed, O unfeeling generation. Be dismayed, all you who have shown no mercy toward your neighbor, and tremble in fear at the indignation of The Lord... *For behold, I shall kindle a fire in your courts that can not be quenched! And it shall rage, until every abomination is consumed and every wicked way perishes from before My face! Let their faces be blackened with soot, let the multitudes fall in their weariness! Says The Lord. For who can endure the Day of The Lord?! Who is able to escape the wrath of God when it comes?! Who has the stamina to flee continually, without respite?!... Yet those who wait upon The Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings like eagles, they shall run and not be weary, they shall walk and not faint, as it is written.*

*My people, tears of great sorrow fill My eyes,
As flames of fire are shown up behind them!...*

*For My face is crimson with fury,
And My heart burns in the depths of My rage,
Over that which is before My eyes day and night!...*

PERSECUTION, MURDER and DEATH fills every corner!...

*Behold, sin overtakes the land as a flood,
Bursting forth from the HEARTS OF MEN!*

My people are slain and disemboweled and paraded through the streets, hung upon the walls as trophies and spoils of war, IN THE NAME OF THE GOD OF ABRAHAM, according to the name by which I am called among them. *Yet I am not their God.* And though I AM, even God alone, Allah is NOT My name! For this "allah" is no god! He is an idol, the works of men written in a book, a graven image!... *Oh sons of Ishmael, you have all become sons of perdition, adopted children of satan, from which your religion came forth. Your prophet was deceived by the devil; at no time did he hear My voice, I sent no messenger to him... You are all deceived, acolytes of satan, sons of Cain!*

Did I not choose Isaac and send Ishmael away? Did I not preserve Isaac from sacrifice, and provide The Lamb? Was not Abraham's fear of The Lord perfect among his generations? Yet you do not fear Me, and for My people you have no regard... *Is Israel a homeborn slave in your eyes?! Did Jacob steal your possession by treachery?! Or is it you who has rejected your inheritance?! Thus you are as reprobate silver to Me, and Israel shall be treasured among the nations! And He who sits upon the throne of David shall be Lord over you, forever; for on Mount Zion there shall be deliverance and holiness to The Lord! The descendants of Isaac shall possess your possessions, and the house of Jacob shall rule the land, for My Olive Tree shall overshadow all nations!... Blessed, therefore, are all those who eat of it and seek shelter beneath its branches.*

10/21/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Last Trumpet before the Time *cont.*

Yet you only conceive violence in your heart against your neighbor, and murderous thoughts against your own brother! Behold only hate fills your heart, and abhorrence runs through your veins like poison!... *A wild man without conscience!* Thus your iniquity has not ceased, and your transgression is increased beyond measure! For it is written, *"Your hand shall be against every man, and every man's hand against you."*

For you are full of pride, and your ego swells like water upon the flood plains of Egypt, thus the pride of your heart has greatly deceived you. Therefore I shall leave you desolate in the Day of Recompense. And in the day My witnesses stand up, upon you there shall be no rain, neither the former nor the latter... **FOR I AM AGAINST YOU!** *Says The God of Jacob. I have set My eyes upon you for harm, and not for good! For I shall surely return your reprisal upon your own head; and as you have done, so shall it be done to you! Shall I not cause the land to tremble before Me and sift you from the holy lands, dividing you asunder, allotting you your portion among those appointed to wrath?! For I shall surely slay all your mighty men of battle! Behold, even I shall bring your generation to a sudden end, leaving not one male among you above twenty years of age! For I shall surely turn your land into mourning and leave all your women childless!*

Yet among the heavy-laden, those who are severely oppressed because of you, I shall have mercy; for from among them I shall bring forth a remnant. For I have seen the hearts of the battered, and I know the minds of the oppressed; I have looked upon those with no hope, of whom you held captive from birth; I know who longs for Me. Behold, even I shall come forth from My place and deliver them, even every captive. For the tears of My people are great because of you, and the women among you weep because you are brutish, O sons of Ishmael. Thus I shall deliver them from your hand, and you shall be sent away, for you have not known Me, says The Lord.

O despicable peoples, repent!

And turn back from this wicked way you have chosen!...

Yet you will not turn, nor will you forsake all these abominations!...

*For you do continually plot evil against your brother,
And your hands do not cease from shedding innocent blood!*

Your works are a foul stench in My nostrils,

A detestable lump under the skin,

A putrefying sore that refuses to be healed!...

YOU ARE ALL DEAD IN MY EYES!

Shall I not repay you for all these things?! Even double?! Says The Lord God. Shall I not come down and tear you to pieces, for what you have done?! Says The God of Israel. Shall I not destroy your lands, and persecute your people with the sound of My voice, day and night?! Shall I not move swiftly, and grind them to powder beneath the feet of The Holy One of Israel?!... Shall I not come down and consume and destroy?!

Thus it shall come to pass in that day: You shall fall, never to rise again, and it shall be as though you had never been, declares YAHUWAH The Only Lord of Hosts. And NO MORE shall there be any gods before Me! NO MORE shall anything, made by the hands of men, stand proudly before My face!

Thus says The Lord God of Israel: My people are slain in every corner; behold, they murder My messengers and tear My little ones to pieces, without remorse. Beloved, what would you have Me do? What more could I have done?... *I Poured out My life for them, yet they refuse to drink! My body was broken for them, yet they refuse to eat!*

10/21/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Last Trumpet before the Time *cont.*

For I tell you the truth, they have utterly forsaken Me, ME, The Fountain of Living Waters! And for what, beloved? For what? Look at what they do! Look how they greedily lust after every contemptible word and deed, filling their bellies with all this disgusting food, performing every abomination which I commanded they shall not do! They are a vile people, a most deceitful and wicked generation, the likes of which has never been seen!... *Yet I love them still.* Even so, I must not withhold My punishment, and My judgment must be satisfied; evil must be utterly destroyed, it must be consumed from before My face. For if I do not do that which I have purposed in My heart to do, and if that which is stored up in the storehouses of My wrath is not poured out, mankind would surely destroy themselves by their own hand, leaving the garden uninhabitable.

*Therefore I am come with a great trumpet blast,
To awaken the nations, to shake this world to its core!
Behold, The Holy One shall shout with a loud command,
And the light of this world shall be taken!...*

The whole earth shall be shaken, a mighty earthquake!...

The Wrath of The Lamb revealed!

Now hear the Word of The Lord, those who say they are My people who are not My people... Thus says The Lord: Behold, My name is forsaken among the generation of My wrath, for My children have forgotten Me days without end! Even My own people, who say falsely that they are My people, do lie; for they are not My people! For My ways have become an abhorrence to them, nor will they obey My Commandments, and to My voice they refuse to listen. They are a people of deceits, a people of two faces, who run after every unclean thing. For they say, *"As The Lord lives, we are delivered to do all these things"...* *Yet I shall surely deliver them to wrath! And as I live, says The Lord, they shall not escape the Day of My Anger!* For they have polluted My name, and desecrated the glory of The Holy One of Israel in the eyes of the people; taking that which is right and good and profaning it, as they continue to put Me to an open shame, to the confusion of many faces!... *Therefore I am against them! Behold, I have set My face against them, even against ALL who blaspheme My name and corrupt My Word for their own gain! For they have profaned My holy things, and by their doings have they brought shame upon themselves! Thus I shall continue to rebuke them, for I am against their every word and deed! And when I discipline them, I SHALL NOT SPARE!*

*Behold, I am against you, O churches of men,
For My ways have become an abhorrence to you!
Yes, you proclaim it by all your filthy traditions, of which I hate!
And by every corrupt doctrine you uphold do you set your faces against Me!...*

*Behold, by all you say and do is your rebellion put on open display!
Your uncleanness is clearly seen!...*

Thus YOUR ways have become an abhorrence to ME! Says The Lord.

10/21/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Last Trumpet before the Time *cont.*

Therefore, I shall surely correct you and bring upon you swift discipline, even recompense for all your evil deeds, in where you have caused My name to be blasphemed among the nations! For with a strong hand and a firm rebuke shall I turn you back from your ways, and recover you from your transgressions...

Behold, with many strong words and a stretched out hand shall I abase you! As a mighty wind breaks off the branches and a swirling wind topples the tall trees, so shall the sound of My voice break you and the strength of My hand humble you in the Day of The Lord! With a great thrashing, this way and that, shall you be broken in pieces! Behold, the world shall be turned upside down in My fury, and the nations shall fall on their side under the weight of My punishment! Says The Lord. For I have surely declared it, and I also shall bring it to pass, even before the eyes of this arrogant and most wicked generation! FOR I AM THE LORD!

For many have played the harlot, many have set themselves up as an authority among men, even to speak as though they were God, proclaiming the will of The Lord with many lofty and vain speeches. Yea, with a great multitude of words they speak as though I had sent them; yes they speak in My name, though NOT ONE OF THEM has heard My voice, nor did I send them! Therefore, I have numbered their speeches and remembered their every idle word, which I have accounted against them!

*Yet My people are not at all ashamed of their offenses,
Nor will they give heed to My words
Which I have spoken to this generation,
Nor are they willing to turn from their sinful ways!...*

*For My people do continually transgress,
And do always rebel against Me!...*

Thus they are NOT My people, says The Lord.

Behold, in one accord they persecute My prophets and slander My messengers! Lo, they fight against Me in their own names, saying, *"We shall be justified in our actions, when The Lord comes to punish these messengers and repay these false prophets; for we hate the sound of their voices, and their words torment us without cause."*

Therefore, thus says The Lord: I am indeed come out to punish, I am indeed come down to repay; each one, according to their words which they have spoken against Me and My messengers; each one, according to their deeds which they have committed against Me and My prophets! For they provoke Me with their words, and by their deeds have they brought My anger to the full!... *They have forsaken The Fountain of Living Waters and want no more to drink, neither will they swallow! They cast down righteousness to the earth and turn justice to wormwood! For they hate the one who brings The Lord's Rebuke to the gate, and abhor the one who speaks a true message from God! Lo, they tread upon those who walk uprightly and shun those who obey The Lord's commands!... Behold, they stone their own brothers and injure their own sisters with their words.*

Therefore, they shall come to know Me in My bitterness. For I hate all their lavish houses, I detest all their sacred assemblies, nor do I savor their feasts; their traditions are an abhorrence to Me, and their holidays I despise in My zeal. Thus when I stretch out My hand against them, and lift up My voice against their congregations, they shall fall; even they shall be the first among those who fall, says The Lord. Tell Me then, by what means shall they rise again? For there shall be no place that is not made desolate, no place which is not consumed by plague and famine! There shall be no open place, for destruction and calamity shall overtake the whole land! Says The Lord.

10/21/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Last Trumpet before the Time *cont.*

Behold, what an obscene thing this is before My eyes! What a horrible sound has entered My ears! What a detestable sight is on display, amongst this people who are NOT My people! What an awful spewing is brought forth from this modern generation!... *MY NAME IS BLASPHEMED BECAUSE OF THEM! In all the world My name is despised and used as a cursing! It is treated like an abomination which offends, a thing to be cast off and forgotten, a name which shall not be mentioned!*

Behold, even these among the churches of men have endeavored to make The Holy One of Israel in their own image, molding Him by deceitful hands, to their own hurt!... *A molded idol, a graven image, which they have given a name to hide their guilt, DESECRATION! Even the very name for which they are called, LAWLESSNESS!* For they excuse sin in the name of The Holy One, and forsake My Commandments and My every decree in the name of The Messiah, The Righteous One! They are a polluted people, rejected, until the time be changed! And according to that which their own hearts reveal shall I deal with them, for they testify against themselves! Says The Lord... *For they have not known Me, neither do I see of Myself in them!*

Yes, by their hearts and by their doings they do always testify against themselves. For in their hearts, they say, *"Look upon us, see how we have become righteous in our own eyes."* Even by all they say and do, they declare, *"We have forsaken The Law of The Father, in the name of The Son; yes, HE has made it possible for us to do so. And by HIS permission do we forsake His every statute, and ignore His every decree, that we may pollute the name of The Living God without ceasing."*

FOOLISH CHILDREN, DISEASED AND AWFUL GENERATION, YOU ARE ALL CAPTIVES! None of you are set free! Lo, you have signed the document of your own sentences, which shall be severe! Behold, you remain on the side of your own judgment, nodding your heads in agreement! Therefore, according to the number of your churches shall be your judgment; and according to the number of your adulteries shall be your punishment, O house of harlots, O daughters of fornication!... And according to the words of your own mouths shall be the severity; and according to THIS word, which you have rejected, shall be the length of your refinement! Behold, I shall not spare the rod, nor shall the strength of My arm be held back in My discipline!

Therefore, thus says The Lord against every foul tree which bears rotten fruit, enticing My people to eat, that they might stretch out their hand in rebellion against The Lord: Behold, you have joined yourselves to another, and in his ways you have chosen to walk; yes, you have all become the children of your father, the devil!... *Thus all you keep hidden and surmise in the dark shall be put on open display, for the Day shall surely declare it! And all you have built shall crumble, all your works shall burn, and with a great crash shall you be cut down! Says The Lord in His indignation.*

My beloved children, why do you rend the heart of God?!

For you have surely torn the heart of My flesh,

By which I have loved you beyond compare!...

For you have dealt with Me deceitfully,

And by treachery you have led My children astray!...

And for what price? For what gain?!

Thus says The Lord: YOU HAVE SLANDERED ME! And have brought against My messengers and My servants, the prophets, which I Myself have sent to you, many evil and false accusations; behold, you accuse your brethren day and night! For I have looked upon the fury of your hearts, by which you are enslaved; I have beheld your bitter ignorance and all your perverse thoughts and desires... *And I have seen your arrogance, how it overflows your pride-ridden hearts!*

10/21/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Last Trumpet before the Time *cont.*

Yes, I have looked upon you, O churches of men, all you "Christians" who fight against Me, going out and coming in, seeking always new ways to stone My prophets and persecute My servants, the elect! I have seen that which dwells within you, and oh what a sight I have seen, what an obscene thing this is before My face!... *DEMONS going out and coming in! DEMONS finding sanctuary in the churches of men! Shall I not tear down?! Shall I not repay?! Shall I not destroy every polluted sanctuary and overthrow every city, which stands proud against Me?!*

Lo, My heart is very heavy over all these people, called by the name of The Anointed One... *Yet they do not cease from arousing Me to anger!* They are drunken, their own bitter wine has inflamed them! Behold, they are eager to do that which I have said they shall not do; yes, they love to indulge in that which is against Me! For they run to their houses, which are falsely called by My name, to hear every speaker which comes in by treachery, speaking to them in their own names! They run and sit down, and cup their ears to listen, that they might hear just one tittle to justify their evil deeds, to soothe their itching ears, so they may continue to dwell gladly in their transgressions, as they seek to coax others into their rebellion!

BEHOLD, I AM AGAINST THEM! I am against any man or woman who seeks to uplift their own name, saying, "The Lord has sent me", and, "It is The Lord's will, it is the will of The Lord; hear what The Lord wills for us"! I am against all who place stumbling blocks before the feet of My people, in My name, twisting My words to perpetuate persecution toward My servants and My messengers!... *Behold, those who wish ill upon MY Bride shall be left in astonishment, left all alone in their turmoil! They shall be bowed down, with their backs bent, crying out, "When did I become a harlot? When did I become estranged from my Husband? How is it I am now come into all this punishment? Am I not a queen, having done that which is right? For I have defended the name of The Lord and His Word, and received much gain; look at all these on my part. Yet here I sit in ruin, in a puddle of My own tears... O Lord, why have you forsaken Me? Why does death now stalk me as the prey?"*

My name is YAHUWAH!

Yet you children in the churches have not known Me;

Indeed you have forsaken Me, days without end...

Behold, My name is Judgment and Wrath!

Yet you children of disobedience do not fear Me...

My name is YAHUSHUA, Mercy and Great Love!

Yet you who were to be My bride refuse Me,

Neither have you kissed Me upon My cheek.

And if you are My bride, why have you not given yourself to Me and taken My name, proclaiming you are Mine in joyful expectation? Yet you are ashamed of Me and refuse to look upon My face, for as I am so shall I be, and this is not at all to your liking. For you prefer the face of your molded image, and have fallen in love with your graven images, thus you are estranged from your God... *Far removed!* Therefore, the face of your Husband is turned from you, for you have not ceased from playing the harlot with many lovers! Even with many tears He has shut the door to you, until the time be changed... *Return to Me, My children! Come to Me in the Day and cool My tears! For My heart is burdened because of you, My countenance has fallen on your account! Tears run down My cheeks and fall heavily upon the earth, a most bitter lamentation! For I, even I have loved you! Says The Lord.*

Cry out therefore, and I shall send to you My beacons. Behold, by their hand have I called to you many times already; yes, these are the very same over which your hearts have waxed gross, the very same by which you shall receive these words anew, even the word of My mouth. For I am not without mercy.

10/21/10 **From The Lord, Our God and Savior -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Bible/Letter Study Fellowship

For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Last Trumpet before the Time *cont.*

And though of your houses I shall make a full end, I shall not make a full end of you. And though I break you, and you lie down in death for My name's sake, I will not forsake you utterly as the wicked. For they shall go into perpetual darkness, a void of lifeless nothingness, forever. No, I will not leave you to the worms who devour, nor allow your flesh to rot, nor shall any man tread upon your corpses...

Behold, I shall gather you to Myself and you shall wail upon My bosom, with many tears, until your soul runs dry and you are healed. And never again shall you walk in the ways of the world and men, nor in evil to your own hurt. From Me you shall never again depart, and in MY life you shall walk all of your days, until time has lost all meaning... Even forever and ever, singing songs to the praise of My glory!

And you shall be My joy, says The Lord who made you, even He who purchased you in My own blood. For as The Son is one with The Father, and The Father with The Son, so shall you be one in Him and Him in you, forever. Thus as it is written, so shall it be, "I will dwell in them and walk among them. I will be their God, and they shall be My people." Amen.

*Therefore this trumpet which is of these seven,
And is also the seventh, shall be blown loudly until the time...*

*Then all must grow quiet at My command,
Making way for the next to sound...*

I AM THE LORD.

10/30/10 **From YahuShua HaMashiach -**

The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship

For All Those Who Have Loved The Word of The Lord In This Book, The Volumes of Truth

Epilogue: The Holy Place

Beloved, there is a language,
Of which you know nothing about, says The Lord...

*A language which is pure and beautiful,
A language in need of no words at all;
A language which you shall soon come to know,
A language which I have revealed to My servant already...*

*A language of overwhelming love, pure and undefiled,
Bringing forth much understanding;
A language of power and great glory,
In which all My servants shall come to stand...*

*The unspoken Word of God
Received in the presence of The Almighty,
The Holiest of Holies, revealing the essence of who I am...*

Union in The Spirit of God...

*A place beyond time and space,
Beyond the knowledge contained within creation,
Surpassing all boundaries,
A place even angels long to know...*

*The place where I am and have always been seated,
Where you shall be also...*

A place without time, The Eternal...

The Bosom of The Father...

Of which I AM.

“Letters from God and His Christ, Volumes One thru Seven”, “More Letters from God and His Christ”, “A Testament Against the World: The Lord’s Rebuke”, “Letters from God and His Christ: A Return to the Garden”, “Words to Live By and The Blessed”, and “Jesus... MORE Than a Man” are also available, for free at:

<http://TrumpetCallofGodOnline.com>

<http://TrumpetCallofGod.com>

For printed copies of all Volumes, please visit:*
<http://www.lulu.com/spotlight/trumpetcallofgod>

*This ministry is strictly NON-PROFIT. We do not accept public donations, nor do we accept payment for The Lord’s work. All monies exchanged at Lulu.com are for the cost of printing only.

These materials are for non-profit use only. Therefore, if you distribute these materials to others, or use them for teaching purposes, you shall take no profit.

LETTERS FROM GOD AND HIS CHRIST

Copyright © 2004 - 2014 ~ All Rights Reserved.

For Letters from God and His Christ Online Edition,
Videos, Audio Recordings, Bible/Letter Studies including
“Jesus... MORE Than a Man”, and more, please visit:

<http://TrumpetCallofGodOnline.com>

Jesus... MORE Than a Man

This study features over 200 Old Testament
Prophecies regarding The Messiah,
And their New Testament fulfillment
In YahuShua HaMashiach,
Jesus The Christ!

You will be amazed!

Be a part of the Trumpet Call...

Although we can not accept public donations, we would gladly accept any kind of help calling attention to the websites:

<http://TrumpetCallofGodOnline.com>

<http://TrumpetCallofGod.com>

<https://sites.google.com/site/letteranswers>

Trumpeting materials, such as cards and flyers, are available in a free downloadable PDF at http://trumpetcallofgod.com/pdfs/be_part.pdf

If you accept the Letters from God and His Christ, as the spoken Word of God, given to His modern-day prophets, please share this gift with others...

Not just by our mouths do we serve The Lord, but by our hands and our feet shall we serve Him; this is the kind of tithe in which The Lord delights.

